



HAL
open science

**Explanatory Booklet on the Forest Map of South India.
Sheets: Belgaum-Dharwar-Panaji, Shimoga,
Mercara-Mysore.**

J.-P. Pascal

► **To cite this version:**

J.-P. Pascal. Explanatory Booklet on the Forest Map of South India. Sheets: Belgaum-Dharwar-Panaji, Shimoga, Mercara-Mysore.. Institut Français de Pondichéry, 88 p., 1986, Travaux de la Section Scientifique et Technique. Hors Série N° 18. hal-00444285

HAL Id: hal-00444285

<https://hal.science/hal-00444285>

Submitted on 6 Jan 2010

HAL is a multi-disciplinary open access archive for the deposit and dissemination of scientific research documents, whether they are published or not. The documents may come from teaching and research institutions in France or abroad, or from public or private research centers.

L'archive ouverte pluridisciplinaire **HAL**, est destinée au dépôt et à la diffusion de documents scientifiques de niveau recherche, publiés ou non, émanant des établissements d'enseignement et de recherche français ou étrangers, des laboratoires publics ou privés.

EXPLANATORY BOOKLET ON THE FOREST MAP OF SOUTH INDIA

**Sheets: Belgaum-Dharwar-Panaji
Shimoga
Mercara-Mysore**

by
J.P. PASCAL

**INSTITUT FRANÇAIS DE PONDICHERY
Travaux de la Section Scientifique et Technique
Hors Série N° 18**

**EXPLANATORY BOOKLET ON THE FOREST MAP
OF SOUTH INDIA**

EXPLANATORY BOOKLET ON THE FOREST MAP OF SOUTH INDIA

**Sheets: Belgaum-Dharwar-Panaji
Shimoga
Mercara-Mysore**

by
J.P. PASCAL

**INSTITUT FRANÇAIS DE PONDICHERY
Travaux de la Section Scientifique et Technique
Hors Série N° 18**

© Institut Français, Pondichéry, 1986
ISSN 0073-8344

Phototypeset by South End Typographics, Pondicherry
and printed by All India Press, Pondicherry

CONTENTS

| | |
|---|----|
| INTRODUCTION | 1 |
| CHAPTER ONE: CONCEPTS AND METHODS | 3 |
| I. Location and identification of vegetation cover | 3 |
| II. Characterization of different formations and their cartographic representation | 4 |
| III. Representation of ecological conditions | 5 |
| IV. Dynamic relationships and potentialities | 7 |
| A. The concept of forest climax | 7 |
| B. Dynamic relationships and successional stages | 7 |
| C. Potentialities and substitution phenomenon | 10 |
| CHAPTER TWO: CLIMATE AND DISTRIBUTION OF NATURAL FORMATIONS IN RELATION TO CLIMATIC CONDITIONS | 11 |
| I. Rainfall | 11 |
| II. Temperature | 15 |
| III. Dry season | 16 |
| IV. Relationships between climate and natural vegetation | 17 |
| CHAPTER THREE: VEGETATION TYPES | 19 |
| I. Group I: Evergreen and semi-evergreen climax forests and their stages of degradation | 19 |
| A. Dense evergreen and semi-evergreen climax and potentially related forests | 19 |
| - High forests | 19 |
| - Low forests | 23 |
| B. Secondary or degraded stages | 25 |
| - Evergreen and semi-evergreen forests | 26 |
| - Secondary moist deciduous forests. | 28 |
| - Other degraded stages | 29 |
| II. Group II: Deciduous climax forests and their degradation stages | 30 |
| A. Structure | 30 |
| B. Floristic composition | 34 |
| - <i>Lagerstroemia-Tectona-Dillenia</i> type | 34 |
| - <i>Anogeissus-Tectona-Terminalia</i> type | 35 |
| - <i>Anogeissus-Chloroxylon-Albizia</i> type | 36 |
| CONCLUSION: INTEREST AND APPLICATIONS | 37 |
| REFERENCES CITED IN THE TEXT | 39 |
| GENERAL REFERENCES ON THE MAPPED REGION | 41 |
| ANNEX 1: Correspondence between the classification used in the Forest Map of South India and the Classification of Champion and Seth | 47 |
| ANNEX 2: List of synonyms | 49 |

| | |
|---|----|
| ANNEX 3: Floristic lists of the forest types | 53 |
| I. Evergreen and semi-evergreen climax forests | 55 |
| A. Low elevation types | 55 |
| - <i>Dipterocarpus indicus</i> - <i>Kingiodendron pinnatum</i> - <i>Humboldtia brunonis</i> type | 55 |
| - <i>Dipterocarpus indicus</i> - <i>Humboldtia brunonis</i> - <i>Poeciloneuron indicum</i> type | 58 |
| - <i>Dipterocarpus indicus</i> - <i>Diospyros candolleana</i> - <i>Diospyros oocarpa</i> type + <i>Poeciloneuron</i> facies | 61 |
| - <i>Persea macrantha</i> - <i>Diospyros</i> spp. - <i>Holigarna</i> spp. type | 64 |
| - <i>Diospyros</i> spp. - <i>Dysoxylum malabaricum</i> - <i>Persea macrantha</i> type = Kan forest | 67 |
| B. Medium elevation types | 69 |
| - <i>Cullenia exarillata</i> - <i>Mesua ferrea</i> - <i>Palaquium ellipticum</i> type | 69 |
| - <i>Mesua ferrea</i> - <i>Palaquium ellipticum</i> type and <i>Poeciloneuron indicum</i> - <i>Palaquium ellipticum</i> - <i>Hopea ponga</i> type | 72 |
| - <i>Memecylon umbellatum</i> - <i>Syzygium cumini</i> - <i>Actinodaphne angustifolia</i> type | 74 |
| C. High elevation type | 77 |
| - <i>Schefflera</i> spp.- <i>Meliosma amottiana</i> - <i>Gordonia obtusa</i> type | 77 |
| II. Secondary moist deciduous forest | 80 |
| III. Deciduous climax forests | 83 |
| A. Moist deciduous forest | 83 |
| - <i>Lagerstroemia microcarpa</i> - <i>Tectona grandis</i> - <i>Dillenia pentagyna</i> type | 83 |
| B. Dry deciduous forest | 86 |
| - <i>Anogeissus latifolia</i> - <i>Tectona grandis</i> - <i>Terminalia alata</i> type | 86 |

INTRODUCTION

This explanatory booklet deals with the first three sheets of the Forest Map of South India which plans to cover in six sheets, at the scale of 1 : 250,000, the main forest regions in Karnataka, Kerala, Tamil Nadu and Goa (Fig. 1).

Earlier a vegetation map of Peninsular India at the scale of 1 : 1,000,000 was published by the French Institute of Pondicherry in collaboration with the Indian Council of Agricultural Research.

Two sheets of the above mentioned map *Cape Comorin* and *Mysore* (Gausson *et al.* 1961, 1965) cover the entire area included in this booklet.

During the last twenty years, the forest area has changed considerably, mainly as a result of population growth (from 17 to 20% according to the States in the last 10 years). In some regions which are already overpopulated (for example, Kerala) where the entire good agricultural land has been under cultivation for long, the increase in population results in fresh clearing of wooded areas. At present one can observe new settlements particularly at the foot of the Ghats in northern Kerala and on the border of the Karnataka plateau in Sirsi, Siddapur and Yellapur regions.

Deforestation takes place not only to settle the increasing population but also to accommodate the huge hydroelectric projects in less populated regions. For example on the border of the Karnataka plateau the dams will double in number when the projects under execution or already planned (Supa, Varahi, Savehaklu, Chakra, Bedhti...) are completed.

To this one should add the continuous increase in the requirement of wood by industry and fuelwood by the population. This leads to an increased intensity of tree felling and acceleration of its rhythm; over-exploitation may bring about a rapid degradation of the forest if not its total destruction.

In view of this situation, the need for a more rational management of the forest heritage is necessary, mainly regarding the policies of deforestation and afforestation, conversions, and choice of areas to be protected and the level of exploitation permitted.

Therefore, during the last decade, a certain number of schemes have been undertaken on the study of the ecology and the functioning of different types of forests, the impact of major development projects, the selection of species used in afforestation etc.

Thus it also became necessary to have a new vegetation map at a bigger scale, better adapted to the needs. Agreements were signed between the French Institute of Pondicherry and the Governments of Karnataka, Kerala and Tamil Nadu States for the preparation of a forest map at the scale of 1 : 250,000, showing the actual state of the forests, their environmental conditions (climatic, edaphic, biotic, administrative) and their potentialities.

This mapping is a synthesis of different types of information. It is obviously based on the experience gained from the earlier mapping scheme at 1:1,000,000. However, the larger scale of 1 : 250,000 calls for a greater degree of precision. New fundamental research had to be carried out concerning the structure, floristic composition and dynamism of the formations as also a more detailed mapping of the bioclimates of the region.* Interpretation of the Landsat imageries also added considerable accuracy to the limits of the vegetation types.

* These recent fundamental works have already been published (LEGRIS *et al.* 1981; PASCAL 1982, 1984).

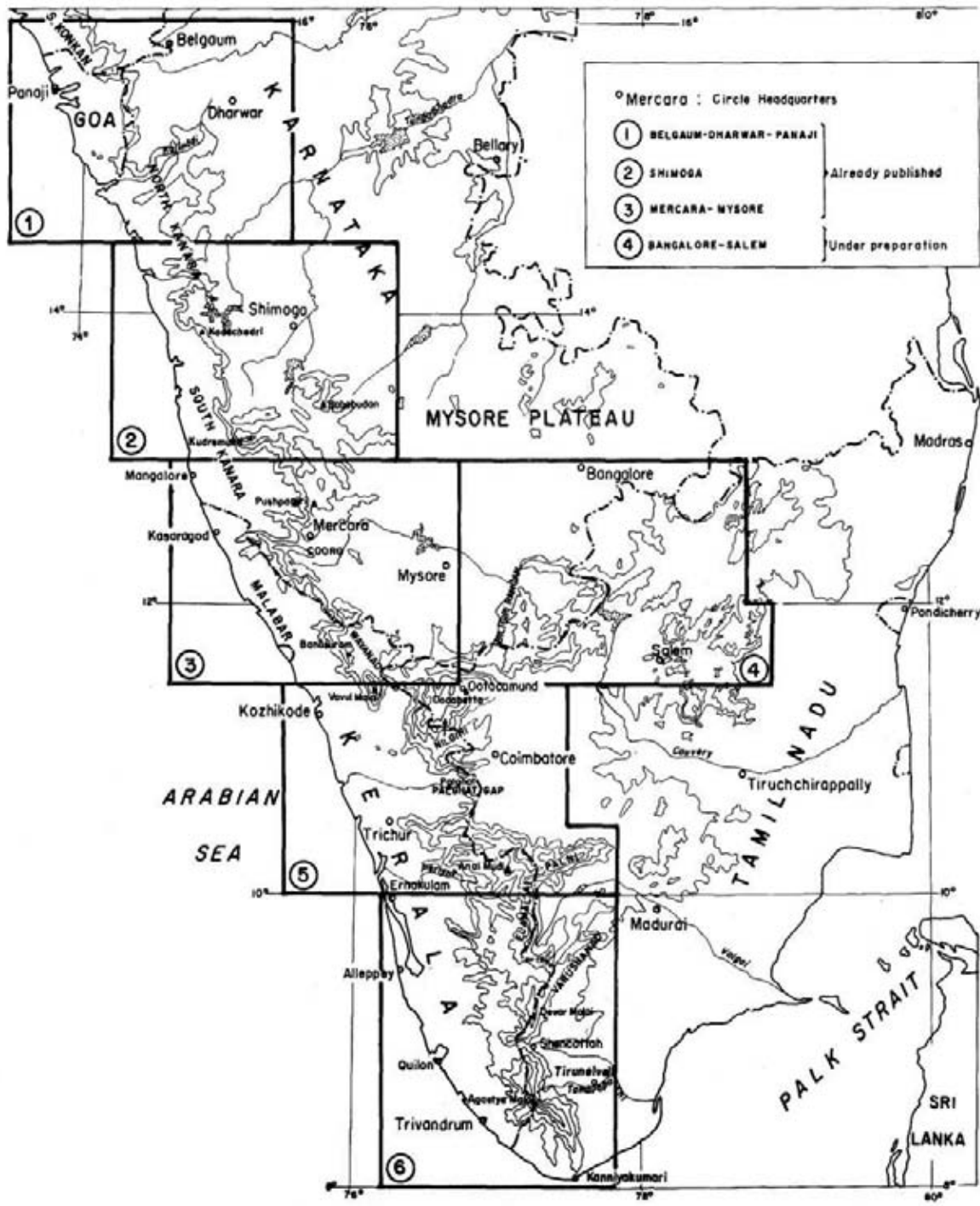


Fig.1. FOREST MAP OF SOUTH INDIA : KEY MAP

Chapter I

CONCEPTS AND METHODS

Rational management of vegetation cover raises many problems; the cartographic synthesis should give particulars on several categories of information:

- location of vegetation and characterization of different plant formations;
- representation of environmental parameters;
- dynamism of formations in relation to their environment.¹

I. LOCATION AND IDENTIFICATION OF VEGETATION COVER

1. Framework and sources

The cartography must take into account not only the forests already managed by the Forest Department but also those under the Revenue Department and the private ones. As a matter of fact, information on the general distribution pattern of the forests is necessary to know their accessibility, the fragmentation and isolation of forest blocks, the continuity of migratory routes etc...

For the first three sheets of the map, nearly 250 reserved forests were visited within 5 years, to collect field data on the floristic composition of different formations and on their altitudinal and latitudinal limits. For most of the forest types the structure has been studied on sample plots.

The information obtained from field studies has been complemented with the existing literature (see bibliography) and with the data supplied by the Forest Department: working plans, stock maps, enumeration data, location of plantations, legal status of the forests etc...

The limits and most of the identifications of the formations have been taken from Landsat satellite imagery. Enlargements at 1 : 250,000 of MSS 5 and false colour composite (FCC) were used.

¹ For more details on the vegetation maps see GAUSSEN H. (1959).

2. Identification of different formations with the help of satellite imageries

The frequency of data collection by Landsat over a given region is theoretically 18 days. However, during the monsoon period, from May to October, the cloud cover makes the whole or part of the recording useless. Recordings which are both of good quality for each of the 4 spectral bands, and show less than 10 per cent cloud cover prove quite rare: 3 to 6 images per scene during the period 1972-1981. For this reason we have used the imageries of different years (1973, 1975, 1977 and 1981), mostly taken in the dry season between January and March.

2.1 Dense evergreen forests

MSS 5: High density, very dark shade, practically black, homogeneous texture; no change according to the different seasons of the year.

FCC: Bright red, homogeneous.

There is a possibility of mistaking the water bodies for the dense evergreen forests on MSS 5. However, doubts can be clarified by consulting the FCC where water bodies appear in blue. Certain plantations, particularly the coffee ones, may also be confused with the evergreen forests.

It is difficult to separate the dense humid evergreen forests from the semi-evergreen or the disturbed evergreen forests. However, the latter have lesser density and less homogeneous texture, particularly on FCC.

² MSS : multispectral scanner. For Landsat 1, 2, 3 each scene (185 x 185 km) is covered with 4 spectral bands:

MSS 4 (0.5 - 0.6 μ m, green)

MSS 5 (0.6 - 0.7 μ m, red)

MSS 6 (0.7 - 0.8 μ m, near infra red)

MSS 7 (0.8 - 1.1 μ m, near infra red)

The FCC is obtained by superimposition of MSS 4, 5 and 7 each with an arbitrary colour : yellow, red and blue respectively.

The size of a pixel is 56 m x 79 m, the repetition rate is 18 days and the orbit altitude 918 km.

On the other hand, the dense evergreen or the semi-evergreen forests contrast sharply with the deciduous forests during the dry period (January-March) on MSS 5. This enabled us to identify and delimit accurately the *Kan* forests of the Sorab and Sirsi area, the evergreen or semi-evergreen vestiges in the reserved forests of Hanigeri and Ubbur to the west of Shimoga as also the semi-evergreen nature of some forest islets in the coastal region of South Kanara.

The classification of the evergreen forests into different types has been based on the data collected in the field and not on the satellite imagery.

2.2 *Deciduous forests*

MSS 5: They can be easily recognised by comparing the imageries of the seasons when the trees are in leaf and when they are leafless. They come out in medium grey colour with variable density.

FCC: Light red to pink, sometimes brown.

The differences in density appear mainly on MSS 5 and less so on FCC. The later, however, helps in clearing doubts regarding the shadows and the changes of colours linked to the nature or the humidity of the soil. This remark is also valid for the more open formations.

Whereas the dense deciduous forest can be easily recognised, it is difficult to separate the open forest, or woodland, from the more open formations like savanna-woodland or tree-savanna. Several intermediate stages exist which were identified with field data.

As the moist and the dry deciduous forests are characterized by their floristic composition, they can be identified only by field studies.

2.3 *Non-forest formations*

They are grouped into three broad categories:

- tree savanna, to grass-savanna
- scrub-woodland to dense thicket,
- discontinuous thicket to low scattered shrubs.

These formations are difficult to identify on the satellite imageries. They may also be confused with crops.

MSS 5: From light grey to medium grey. The density is greater and the shade darker for the least open formations like scrub-woodland and dense thickets.

FCC: The colour varies from red to light pink with the opening of the stand. The FCC usually helps in distinguishing these formations from the neighbouring croplands. The changes in colours due to soil characteristics lead to considerable confusion on MSS 5. Sometimes it is possible to separate the thickets from the savanna after the passage of fire: dark shade on MSS 5 and blue-green colour on FCC.

In the regions where these different formations

appear as a mosaic, we have represented only the dominant formation. In many cases, the identification has been made through field data and the recent top-sheets at 1:50,000 scale.

2.4 *Plantations*

The identification of the plantations depends on their nature, their age and their environment. For example, a plantation of deciduous species (Teak or *Hevea*) appears in light grey during the deciduous season. It can be made out if it is surrounded by dense evergreen forests, but not if located within the deciduous forests.

Coffee plantations which are numerous in the mapped region, cannot be made out from the dense humid evergreen forests on MSS 5 or on FCC. However, they come out clearly when surrounded by deciduous forests as in the region of Mudigere-Belur. The nature of the plantations, and their location have been checked with the help of the information supplied by the Forest Department and from the recent top-sheets.³

II. CHARACTERIZATION OF DIFFERENT FORMATIONS AND THEIR CARTOGRAPHIC REPRESENTATION

The different plant formations are characterized by their physiognomy, phenology and floristic composition.

1. *Physiognomy*

The physiognomy criteria retained are among the simplest:

- stratification of the formation and dominant biological form (trees, shrubs, undershrubs).
- density and coverage of the dominant stratum.

The physiognomic classification adopted is⁴:

- dense forest
- woodland to savanna-woodland
- tree savanna to grass savanna
- scrub-woodland to dense thicket
- discontinuous thicket to low scattered shrubs

We have considered a forest as dense when the canopy cover is more than 80%; between 50 and 80% it has

³ Further information concerning spectral signatures of different formations of a neighbouring region, the Palni hills, is provided by BELLAN (1981).

⁴ Details on the structure of these physiognomical types are given in Chapter III. The literature on the classification of the types of vegetation is very abundant. See particularly AUBREVILLE (1956) and MONOD (1963).

been classified as woodland. The estimation of the density was made as follows: measure of the canopy cover on sample plots and correlation with the density shown by the Landsat imagery at the same point, from which we have extrapolated density figures to the adjacent areas.

From a cartographic point of view, the same methodology has been used as in the 1/1,000,000 vegetation map of India. The opening of the formations is indicated by symbols: plain colour (dense forest), oblique thick bands (woodland), crossed stripes (dense thicket), big dots (tree savanna), small dots (grass savanna, scattered shrubs).

2. Phenology

According to the relative percentages of evergreen and deciduous species, the forests are separated into 3 categories: evergreen, semi-evergreen and deciduous forests.

Evergreen forest: the evergreen species constitute at least 95% of the stand. The deciduous species, found mainly in the openings, do not exceed 5% of the individuals.

Deciduous forests: all the individuals of the top canopy shed their leaves at the same time.

Semi-evergreen forests: these are of two main types:

- The dominant stratum includes a mixture of evergreen and deciduous species, the latter making up more than 5%.

- The evergreen species are either absent or rare in the dominant stratum. But they constitute practically the whole of the lower strata as is often the case in the secondary forests in humid environment. We will see further that the potentialities of these two types of semi-evergreen forests can be very different.

On the map, the evergreen or semi-evergreen forests appear either in purple, blue-green or green colours according to the altitude; the moist deciduous forests in brown (with or without horizontal purple lines); the dry deciduous forests in yellow or orange.

3. Floristic composition

Formations with the same physiognomy and the same phenology are further divided into *forest types* according to the main differences in their floristic composition. 15 types have been recognized in the evergreen and semi-evergreen climax forests and 3 types in the deciduous climax forests.

The types are named after some species selected for their abundance or their characterizing value, or both

(for example: *Dipterocarpus indicus*-*Kingiodendron pinnatum*-*Humboldtia brunonis* type or *Mesua ferrea*-*Palaquium ellipticum* type). On the map, the different evergreen types are separated by means of additional patterns or letters in dark purple or in black. These patterns also give an information on the floristic richness of the forest types: the richer in species the forest the more prominent the pattern. Thus, the gradual decrease in species richness in the evergreen forests of the plains and low altitudes is indicated by the succession: thick dark purple checks, horizontal or vertical dark purple lines, fine slanting black dots and finally only by the letter K.

In the deciduous climax forests⁵, the floristic differences are not very important and they are mainly expressed by the relative abundance of certain characteristic species such as *Lagerstroemia microcarpa* (syn. *L. lanceolata*)⁶, *Anogeissus latifolia*, *Terminalia paniculata*. Except under peculiar edaphic conditions, these changes depend on the west-east rainfall gradient (see Chapter II). When the rainfall gradient is strong the limit between the moist and dry deciduous forests is well marked, but when the gradient is less marked, as in North Kanara, the limits are not sharp; instead a transition takes place over a distance of about 20 km. Then, the limit chosen to distinguish the two types corresponds to the disappearance towards the east of *Dillenia pentagyna* which is a characteristic specie in moist deciduous forests.

III. REPRESENTATION OF ECOLOGICAL CONDITIONS

1. Climatic conditions

There are many publications on the bioclimates of the mapped area (see Chapter II). However, the scale of the map made it necessary to collect additional climatic information. The data from nearly 3000 raingauge stations and about 50 temperature recording

⁵ The deciduous forests have been separated into "moist" and "dry" types (In annexe 1 a correspondence has been given between our classification and that of CHAMPION and SETH, 1968). However, these terms are not used with the same meaning. In forest literature, the distinction between the two types is mainly based on structure (especially height and density). According to these criteria a "dry deciduous" forests may occur under annual rainfall above 3000 mm. Following GAUSSEN *et al.* (1961, 1965) we prefer to give priority to environmental criteria.

⁶ See annexe 2 for a list of synonyms

stations have been synthesized in a bioclimatic map of the Western Ghats at 1/500 000 (Pascal, 1982).

The climatic conditions are expressed on the forest map by means of colours according to Gaussen's method.⁷

The colours assigned to the rainfall range vary from very dry to very humid, in the following order: red, orange, yellow, light blue, dark blue. Those corresponding to the temperatures of the coldest month from cold to hot are yellow, orange, red.

Thus, a forest growing under a rainy (blue) and warm (red) climate will be represented in blue + red = purple. Another one, situated in a cool and rainy environment will be shown in blue + yellow = green. A formation of dry and warm environment will appear in red (dry) + red (hot) = red.

The decrease of temperature with the altitude appears on the map, in the humid zone, by change of colours from purple to blue-green and then green.

The altitudinal transition is more or less extensive but quite often too narrow to be shown on the map. The same holds true for certain peculiar fades, strongly influenced by the climatic conditions, such as the crest fades.

The overlap between the three classes of elevation in the legend (low, medium, high) can be explained by:

- the differences in the altitudinal zonation according to exposure,
- the shift of this zonation, from south to north due to the progressive lengthening of the dry season.

The decrease in rainfall from west to east is expressed by the sequence of colours: purple (or blue-green, or green according to the altitude), brown, yellow, orange. The evergreen and semi-evergreen forests growing in very wet or wet conditions therefore appear in purple, blue-green or green; the moist deciduous forests growing in less humid environment are shown in brown and the dry deciduous forests in yellow and orange, according to the degree of dryness of their environment.

2. Edaphic conditions

Data on forest soils are rare. The documentation concerns mainly agricultural lands. The large scale surveys (soil map 1954; Chatterji U.N. 1958; Raychaudhuri, 1962) or the broad synthesis made for the 1/1,000,000 map (Gaussen *et al.* 1961, 1965) cannot give enough details for a cartography at 1/250,000. For these reasons, the edaphic conditions are shown on the map only when the soil becomes a predominant ecological factor which we have shown with symbols.

For example, L indicates an induration of the soil (laterite cap) which generally does not permit the regrowth of a forest.

P indicates the *Poeciloneuron indicum* gregarious facies in the Western Ghats from 13°N to 14°N (Shimoga sheet). This peculiar facies develops under a very high rainfall on soils derived from rocks of the Dharwar system (Pascal, 1984). The existence of the *Poeciloneuron* facies is probably linked to edaphic factors but this aspect requires further study.

3. Biotic pressure and administrative information

The degradation of forests is mainly related to the intensity of the anthropic pressure.

The density of the population has been shown on the map, to give an estimate of its needs (firewood, grazing-ground ...) Towns and villages with a population of over 1000 are represented by circles, the sizes of which are proportional to the population. The figures used are from the 1971 census corrected by the preliminary report of the 1981 census. The development of human activities often takes place along roads. The accessibility of forests may indicate greater exploitation facility but also a higher risk of degradation. Therefore, the road network, including the main forest tracks, has been shown on the map.

The legal status of the forests is also an important information. Among the forest managed by the Forest Department (reserved forests, minor forest, "betha", revenue land etc ...) only the reserved forests (sometimes called state forests), are outlined on the map by a thick black line and identified by a number. This number refers to a list at the bottom of the sheet in which the forests are classified according to their situation in the territorial division of the Forest Administration (Range, Division, Circle, State). When changes in nomenclature or numbering have taken place, we have given the equivalence between the new and the old nomenclature. For example, forest n°100 in the Shimoga sheet corresponds to block CLV administratively classified in Bhatkal Range (Honavar Division, North Kanara Circle). This forest block was previously n° = XXXIII in the old "interior High Forests of Karwar and Honavar Division".

The administrative information is supplemented by the limits of Division and Circles and by the location of Ranges, Divisions and Circles headquarters. To avoid any confusion, these are the only names appearing in black on the map. A small scale inset also depicts the boundaries of Circles and Divisions.

⁷ BAGNOULS F., GAUSSEN H. (1953); GAUSSEN H. (1959). This method is recommended by UNESCO (1973).

IV. DYNAMIC RELATIONSHIPS AND POTENTIALITIES

The dynamic relationships appear from the classification of the formations in the legend. The formations are grouped as follows:

- *climax formations* in equilibrium with the present conditions of the environment without human interference;
- *formations potentially linked to the climax*, which may return to climax if they are protected;
- *degraded stages* classified in increasing order of degradation, deriving from climax forests but their return to climax is no longer naturally probable.

A. The concept of forest climax

According to Clements (1916, 1936), a *climax* is the mature, stable and optimal state of a phytocoenose representing the final outcome of a progressive series of successive stages of vegetation. Under a given climate all the successions converge towards a unique climax. This is the concept of *climatic climax*.

This notion has been slightly modified by many authors; for example Whittaker (1953) emphasized the role of the topographic and biotic factors besides the climatic factors. He proposes to analyse the climax in terms of communities linked to the main gradients of the environment.

The concept of the forest as a mosaic⁸ formed by the juxtaposition in space of forest islets at different stages of regeneration (sylvigenetic stages) and the recent studies of dynamics of dense evergreen forests⁹ have led to further enlargement of the concept of climax. According to the classical notion one can consider as climax only the sylvigenetic stages of the mosaic where the floristic and structural reconstitution of the forest is achieved. We prefer to extend the definition of climax to the whole mosaic when it is in equilibrium with the environmental conditions from a triple point of view, viz. sylvigenetic dynamics, structure and total floristic composition.

a. *Sylvigenetic dynamic*: homeostatic phases and dynamic phases may be distinguished. The relative percentages of occurrence of these phases seem to be linked to the environment conditions. The phases called *homeostatic* in which architectural realisation is achieved, present a definite structure and a definite floristic composition, which are characteristics of the forest.

The *dynamic* phases correspond to the different stages of reconstitution of cover after a natural opening (as

for example a gap created by a fallen tree-*chablis*). They constitute a way of self regeneration of the forest. In this manner the pioneer species, "cicatricial" (coming up in blanks, *sensu* Mangenot, 1953) or "nomads" (Van Steenis 1958) also belong to the climax.

b. *Structure*: in a given forest all the trees may be divided into three sets (Oldeman 1974; Hallé *et al* 1978 p. 320): the set of the *future* comprising the young developing individuals; the set of the *present* formed by the adult trees of the forest and the set of the *past* constituted by the individuals that are dead or dying naturally or through damage. The latter may be of any age.

The trees of the present set are vertically grouped in *structural ensembles*. The different structural ensembles define a "layering" which varies according to the sylvigenetic phases and the topography. In the field, this "layering" of adult trees can hardly be visualised due to the density of younger individuals occupying the entire vertical space.

c. *Floristic*: a similar structure can be obtained with different species; the floristic composition and the place of each species in the ecosystem are therefore essential characteristics of the climax. Some species have a wide distribution and are found in several types of forests. This is the case for most of the heliophilous species, but also for many sciaphylous species. On the contrary some others have a more restricted distribution; more closely linked to the local environmental conditions and can therefore be chosen as characteristic of the climax forest type.

B. Dynamic relationships and successional stages

The formations have been divided into two groups corresponding to the two broad categories of climax formations in the mapped region.

1. *Group 1: Evergreen or semi-evergreen climax forests and their degradation*¹⁰

The legend of the map reflects the dynamic relationships shown in the Fig. 2.

1.1. Sub-group A

Sub-group A includes climax forests and those potentially related to the climax.

⁸ AUBREVILLE (1938)

⁹ HALLE *et al.* (1978), HARTSHORN (1978), KAHN (1983), OLDEMAN (1974), WHITMORE (1978).

¹⁰ For more details see PASCAL (1984).

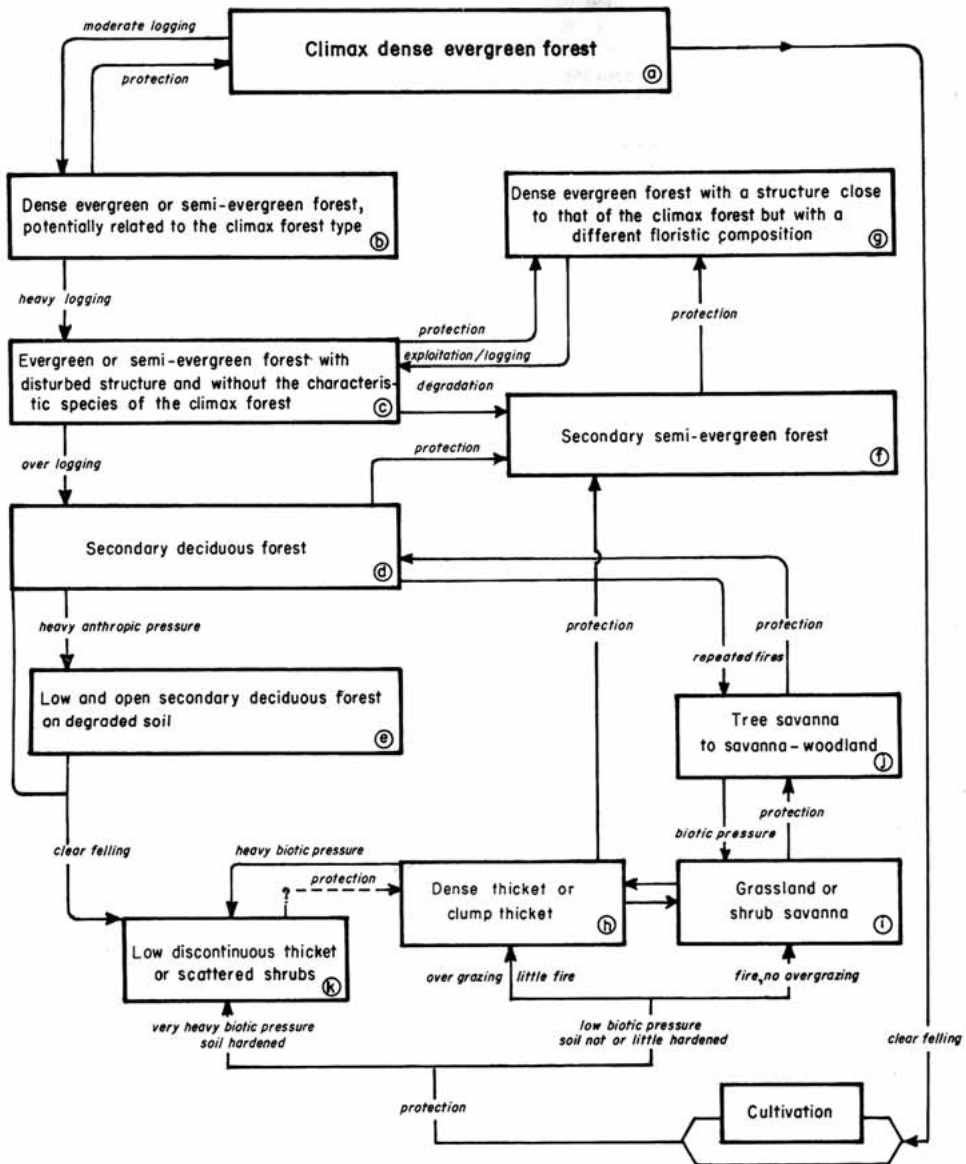


Fig. 2. Dynamic relationships of the stages of succession derived from a wet evergreen forest (dry season > 4 months)

The climax forests, not yet exploited, are in equilibrium with the environmental conditions (a in Fig. 2). Forests potentially related to the climax have been moderately logged and the characteristic species are still present (b in Fig. 2). Prevention of exploitation and prolonged protection will allow the reconstitution of a forest *structurally and floristically* similar to the initial climax.

The forests in *sub-group A* appear on the map either in plain colour (dense evergreen forest), or in thick slanting bands (slightly perturbed evergreen and semi-evergreen forests).

The altitudinal variations among the different types are shown by the following sequence of colours: purple, blue-green, green (see 'climatic conditions' above).

1.2. *Sub-group B*

Sub-group B corresponds to the formations for which a natural return to the climax forest is no longer probable. It is subdivided according to the intensity of degradation.

1.2.1. *Evergreen and semi-evergreen forests*

They are divided into two categories:

* *The disturbed forests*: These are heavily exploited forests showing structural disturbances and a considerable change in the floristic composition (c in Fig. 2).

If protected they may progress - under favourable conditions - towards a formation whose structure would be identical to that of the initial forest but whose floristic composition would be different because of the remoteness of the seedbearers of the sensitive characteristic species. However, these species could grow if planted (g in Fig. 2).

These disturbed forests cover a large area. They are very common in the northern zone where the dry season being very long, the effects of exploitation are more pronounced. They have been separated into three groups on the maps according to the altitudinal zonation. In fact, the structural and floristic differences are very little between the forests of low and medium elevations. The difference of colour (purple or blue-green) implies that they have derived from different original forest types.

* *The secondary forests*: They represent stages of regrowth after a more or less complete destruction of the initial evergreen formation.

They are found generally in the areas where the anthropic activities have been very intensive, followed by a relative protection.

They correspond essentially to forests f in Fig. 2 as

well as to the intermediate stages (between d and f on one hand, and f and g on the other).

The secondary forests are shown by horizontal lines in purple, blue-green, or green according to the elevation.

1.2.2. *Deciduous secondary formations*

These formations develop when, through anthropic action, the opening of the stands results in important changes in soil conditions and in humidity (d in Fig. 2).

Floristically and structurally these formations are close to the moist deciduous climax forests (group II. A), but they mainly differ in the composition of the under storey (see Chap. III).

These structural and floristic affinities are indicated on the map by the use of the same colour (brown). The wetter environment, and therefore the evolutive potentiality of secondary forests, is shown by a thin horizontal purple line superimposed on the brown colour.

Under heavy anthropic pressure, the stand becomes more open, low and twisted. The progressive degradation of the exposed soil and the more intense dryness eliminate more species, favouring an enrichment of more resistant species such as *Xylia xylocarpa* (e in Fig. 2).

The protection at the level of the secondary deciduous forest (d in Fig. 2) results in gradual closing of the canopy. This evolution leads to an enrichment in evergreen species and the forest progresses towards the f stage. All the intermediate stages can be observed and it is often difficult to classify a forest in one category or the other.

1.2.3. *Other degraded stages*

Under this title we grouped even more degraded formations which cannot be considered as forests.

* *Tree savanna to grass savanna* (i and partly j in Fig. 2)

They constitute the stages resulting from the process of opening of the secondary deciduous forests when fires are frequent and grazing moderate.

Tree and shrub savannas appear over the entire distribution area of evergreen forests. Grass savannas are mainly located in zones exposed to strong winds or hilly ones. Although most of them result from degradation, some grass savannas are probably climax formations.

* *Thicket to low scattered shrubs* (h and k in Fig. 2)

These degraded stages appear under high anthropic pressure and when over-grazing becomes the dominant factor. It is not uncommon to see them alternate with savanna, especially on the moist border of the plateau where they are mainly clump-thickets.

In the hills of the coastal zone of North and South Kanara, the thickets are usually the result of shifting cultivation. They are generally low and scattered formations developed on very indurated soils, characterized by the abundance of *Sapium insigne* and sometimes *Acacia catechu*.

2. Group II: Deciduous climax forests and their degradation

Mainly located on the plateau in the mapped area, the deciduous climax forests are generally easily accessible and have been subject to heavy and continuous anthropic pressure for a long time. Shifting cultivation, over-exploitation, over-grazing and repeated fires are responsible for severe degradation.¹¹ Except in very protected areas, dense forest is rare.

According to the more important cause of degradation, the structure gets altered in two different ways:

- open forest, savanna-woodland, tree savanna, when fire is the dominant factor;
- scrub woodland, dense thicket, low discontinuous thicket, scattered under-shrubs when over-grazing dominates and illicit felling is important.

The stages of degradation deriving from each of the 3 deciduous types have been given the same colour as that of the original type (brown, yellow or orange).

In fact, this representation leads to the separation of very similar if not identical secondary formations. Indeed, there is not much difference between the low scattered shrubs stage obtained by the degradation of the *Lagerstroemia-Tectona-Dillenia* moist deciduous forest, and the low scattered shrubs stage derived from the *Anogeissus-Tectona-Terminalia* dry deciduous forest.

One may raise the question of the nature of the original deciduous climax formations. When rainfall

exceeds 1200 mm and edaphic conditions are not unfavourable, the climax corresponds to a dense forest. On the contrary, under less than 1200 mm of rainfall, the climax is probably not a dense forest but an open forest or even a savanna-woodland.

The duration and importance of anthropic activities in these regions in disturbing the entire natural vegetation do not enable us to solve this problem.

C. Potentialities and substitution phenomenon

The degraded stages are sometimes floristically and structurally similar to other climax formations. For example, the secondary moist deciduous forests (B2 in the legend) are nearly identical to the moist deciduous climax forests of group II from which they differ by the presence of some evergreen species in the underwood.

However, they grow under very different climatic conditions and if given protection, they can evolve towards semi-evergreen formations. The potentialities of the climax deciduous and the secondary deciduous forests are therefore different.

When the secondary moist deciduous forest is stabilized for long in the new environmental conditions (biotic pressure, degradation of soil), it can be considered as a substitution for the initial evergreen climax forest.

This substitution phenomenon of one type of formation by another is found everywhere. For example, in the potential zone of the moist deciduous climax forest, an important opening, followed by a heavy and constant biotic pressure will lead to the substitution of the moist deciduous forest by a dry deciduous one. Before the complete substitution, there exist a transitional stage when the dry or moist nature of the forest is not very clear. This phenomenon is particularly in evidence over the North Kanara plateau.

¹¹ See GAUSSEN *et al.* (1966, p. 31, 32, 40, 48).

Chapter II

THE CLIMATE AND THE DISTRIBUTION OF NATURAL FORMATIONS IN RELATION TO CLIMATIC CONDITIONS

Among the climatic factors determining the vegetation and its zonation, rainfall and temperature are the only ones for which data are easily available and from these the length of dry season can be calculated.¹²

I. RAINFALL

In the concerned region, the climate is characterized by a monsoon regime superimposed on a regime of thermic convection rains linked to the passage of the sun to the zenith. Two pluviometric gradients are responsible for the zonation of the vegetation:

- a south-north gradient corresponding to the dates of arrival and withdrawal of the monsoon;
- a west-east gradient determined by the decrease of the monsoon rains towards the interior.

1. *The south-north rainfall gradient*

The monsoon bursts at the southern tip of India towards the end of May and invades the whole of peninsular India within 10 to 15 days. The withdrawal starts at the end of September in northern India and reaches Cape Comorin on the 1st December only (Banerjee 1952, Rao 1976).

The advance and more particularly the progressive withdrawal of the monsoon result in the shortening of the rainy season from south to north and the obvious corresponding increase of the dry season. The graphs of Allepey (9°29'N) and Karwar (14°47'N), the total rain of which is almost the same, bring out this phenomenon very clearly (Fig. 3).

2. *Progress of the monsoon rains towards the interior: the west-east gradient*

The region where the monsoon rains are abundant corresponds to a continuous strip, only 80 to 120 km wide, stretched in a direction parallel to the coast and

the Ghats (Fig. 4a). This rainfall regime (Allepey-Mangalore) is illustrated by the following stations: Allepey, Mercara and Karwar (Fig. 3). The total rainfall can be considerable: for example at Agumbe, situated only at an altitude of 645 m, the annual average rainfall is 7460 mm distributed over 128 rainy days.

This humid area is followed to the east by a transitional zone where the effect of the monsoon, though noticeable, is reduced (Fig. 4a). In this transitional zone two rainfall regimes based on the relative importance of the July rains as compared to the May and October rains may be distinguished. In the Shimoga regime, the relative importance of the July rains is well pronounced (Fig. 3 Shimoga and Kushalnagar). In the Hassan regime the difference is not so well marked (Fig. 3 Dharwar and Hassan).

Thus, from west to east, a gradual decline of the summer rains—from the Allepey-Mangalore regime to the Hassan regime through the Shimoga regime—may be noticed.

Further eastwards, the rainfall regime is no more determined by the summer monsoon, but by thermic convections and, sometimes, from October to December by rains due to cyclonic disturbances affecting the Bay of Bengal (Blasco and Legris 1973, Rao K.N. 1981).

The transects in Fig. 5 drawn at three different latitudes clearly show the light penetration of the monsoon rains towards the interior. We have also shown in this figure the limits of the rainfall regimes.

At the latitude of Agumbe (Fig. 5b) for example, the rainfall which is already about 4000 mm near the coast, increases rapidly and regularly towards the interior. The wall of the Ghats (645 m) has a considerable effect

¹² For more details on the climate of this area and on the relationships between bioclimates and vegetation see: BALSCO & LEGRIS (1973), LEGRIS (1963), LEGRIS & VIART (1961), MEHER-HOMJI (1963, 1980), PASCAL (1982, 1984), RAMAMURTHY (1972), RAO (1976) and Von Lengerke (1977).

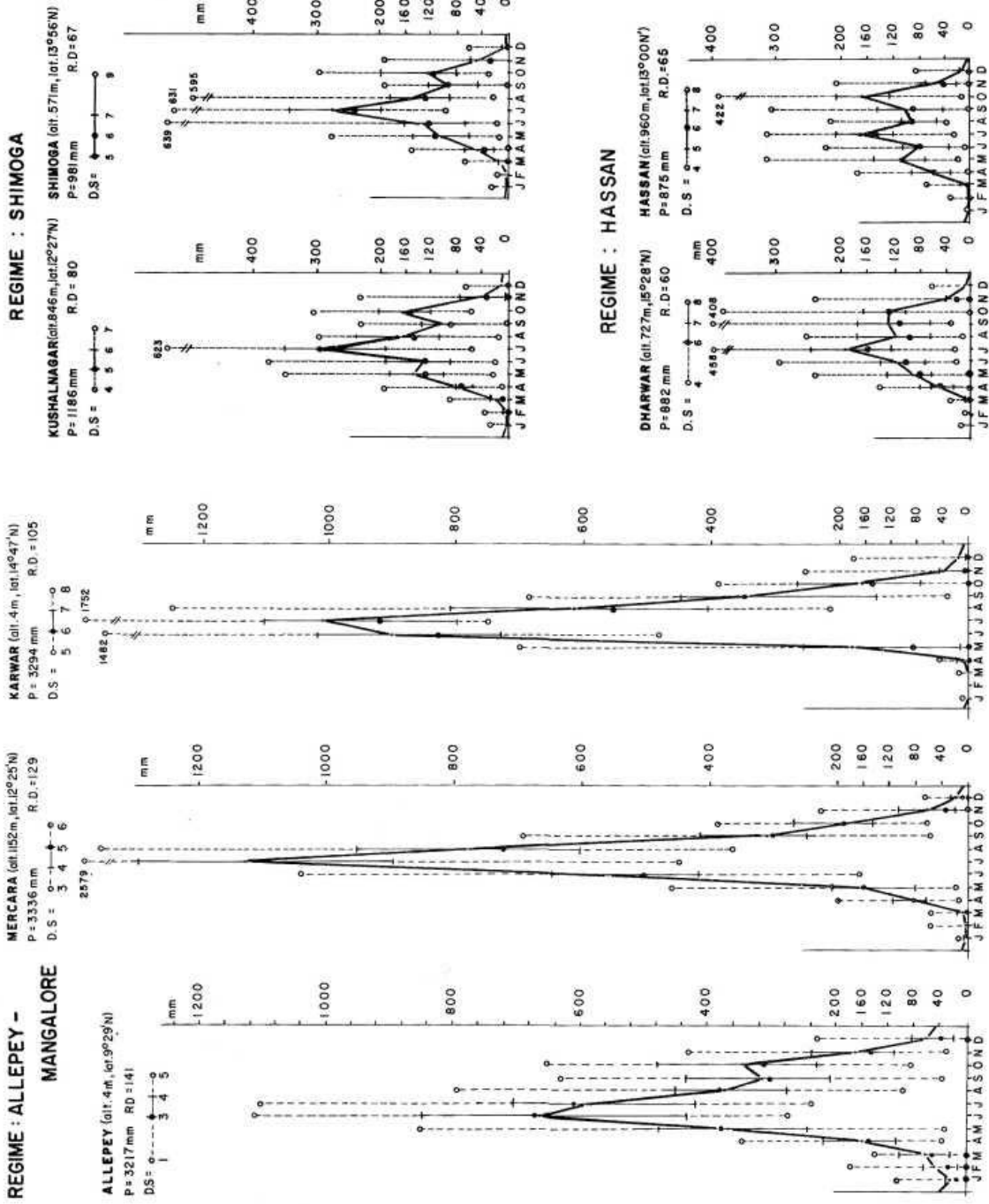
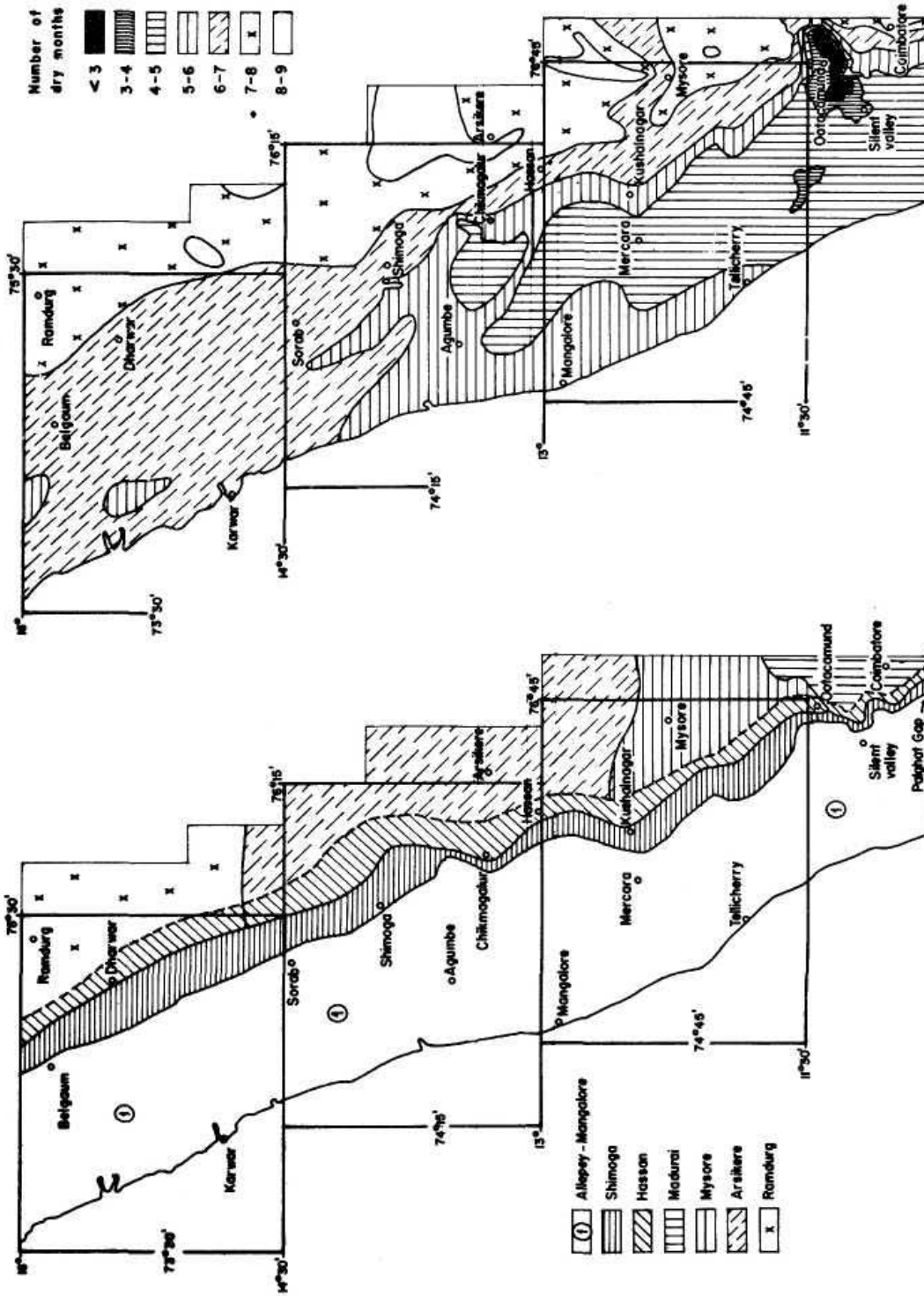


Fig. 3 - Rainfall regimes with monsoon rains dominating (For legend refer to fig. 6)



b - Dry season

a - Rainfall regimes

Fig. 4.

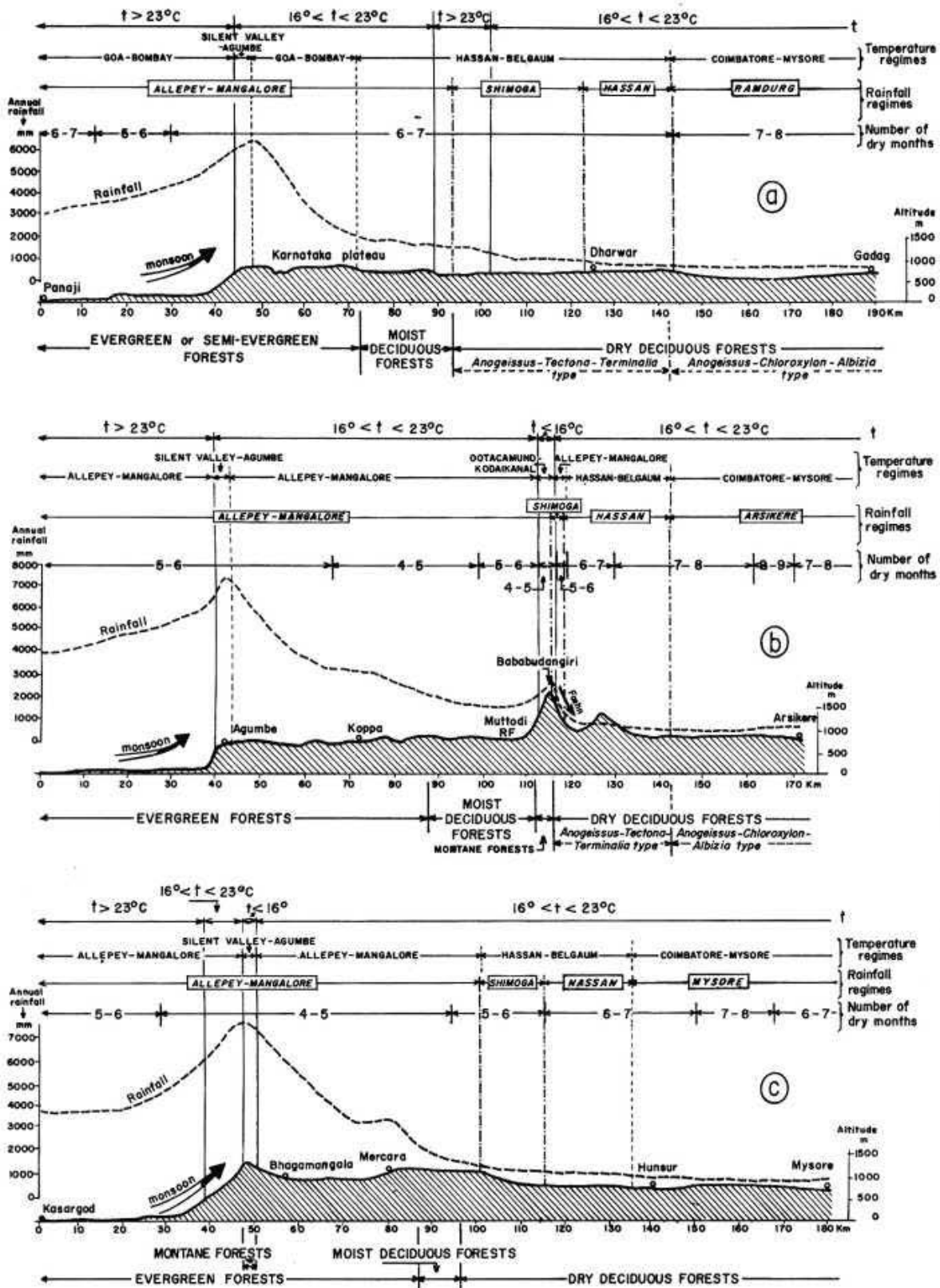


Fig.5. Relationship between climatic factors and areas of climax plant formations

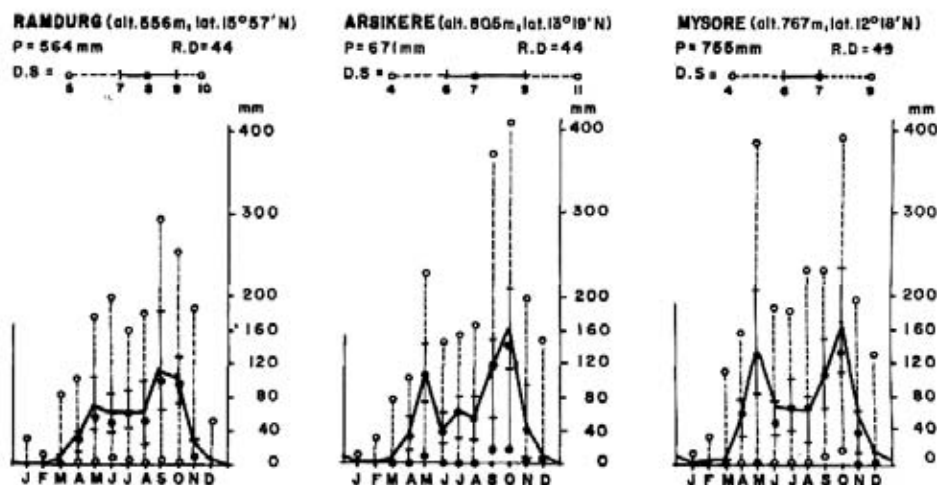
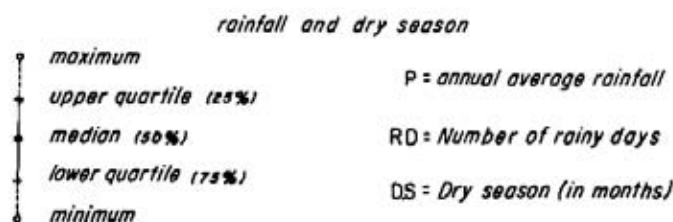


Fig. 6. Rainfall regimes with convection rains dominating

COMMON LEGEND FOR FIGURES 3 AND 6



since the rains increase from 5900 mm to 7500 mm in just 6 Km. The diminution over the plateau is also very rapid: from 7500 mm to 4000 mm within 15 Km and to 2000 mm within 50 km.

3. Other rainfall gradients

3.1 Thermic convection rains

They are linked to the warming up of the Indian peninsula with the passage of the sun to the zenith, together with the increase of atmospheric humidity. The resulting regimes are shown in Fig. 6. They correspond to the eastern parts of the mapped region (see also Fig. 4).

- The Mysore regime prevails over the plateau in a triangular area, protected to the west by the Western Ghats, and to the south-east by the Nilgiri border and the Biligiri Rangan Hills. It is characterized by almost equal peaks of rains in May and October (station: Mysore).

- In the Arsikere regime, which prevails to the north of the former, the October peak is distinctly more pronounced than the May one (station: Arsikere).

— Further northwards, under the Ramdurg regime, only one peak can be observed in September-October, the rainfall is nearly equal from May to August (station: Ramdurg).

3.2 Variations linked to altitude and exposure

The effect of altitude is more marked on the temperature than on the rainfall. The profiles in Fig. 5 show that the rainfall is initiated by the orographic effect. However, there is no rainfall-altitude gradient: it rains more in Agumbe (645 m) than on the Nilgiri reliefs (above 2000 m).

The role played by exposure is more important: windward slopes receive more rains than leeward slopes.

II. TEMPERATURE

The main gradient of temperature is linked to the elevation. Temperature data are available for only a few stations, mainly towns located on the coastline or on the plateau. Due to this paucity of data, the

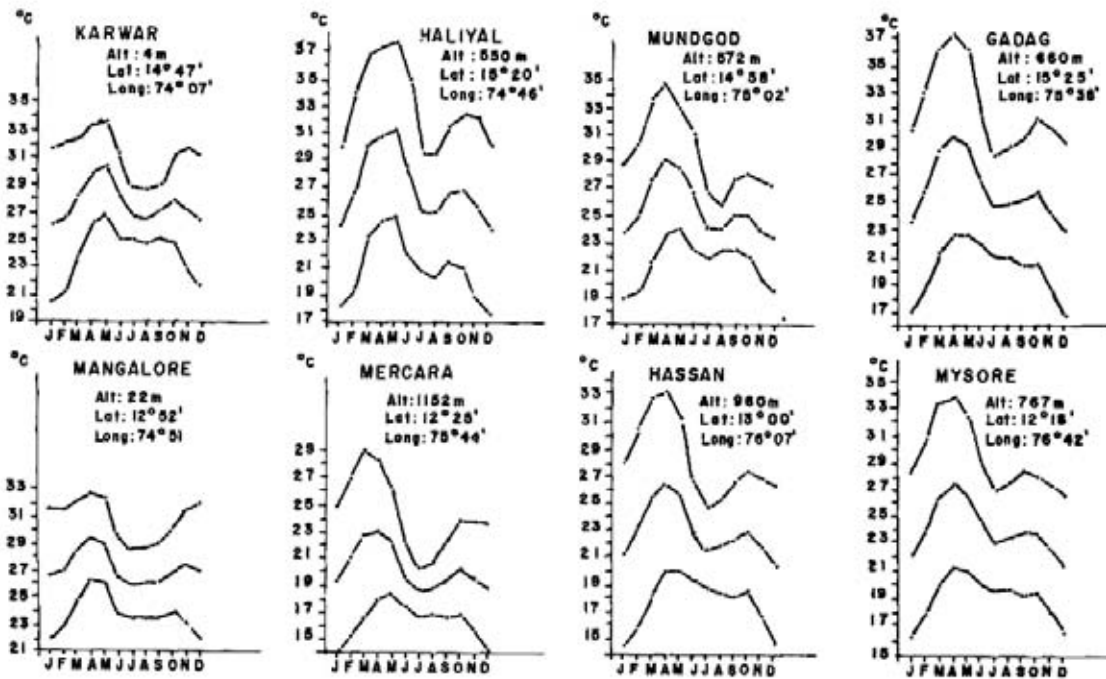


Fig. 7- Temperatures: maximum, mean and minimum

temperature between recording stations is estimated by a graphic method.

The gradient of the mean temperature of the coldest month (t) varies from sea level ($t = 26^\circ$) to 2300 m ($t = 12^\circ$). It is practically constant (0.8 to 0.9°C for 100 m) between the altitude of 400 m and 1500 m.

The temperature is also much influenced by the exposure. Leeward stations, subject to the warming effects of descending winds (*foehn*) experience temperatures distinctly higher than windward stations at the same elevation.

Fig. 7 gives maximum, mean and minimum temperatures of the stations located from sea level to the plateau at two different latitudes.

In the area where the monsoon rains are abundant, July is the coldest month on the basis of mean temperature. January is the coldest in higher latitudes (from Karwar northwards), on the exposed localities or at higher elevation, using the same criterion. On the plateau it is December. However, if we take into account the minimum temperature and not the mean one, then the lowest temperatures are always recorded during the dry period, from December to February.

III. DRY SEASON

The length of the dry season is one of the limiting climatic factors. It plays an important role in the selection of species and consequently in the distribution of the main types of formations.

Taking into account the limitations of data available to measure the intensity of dryness, the dry season was calculated according to the method of Bagnouls and Gaussen (1953) which has the advantage of using the most common information: a month is considered dry when the rainfall (in mm) is less than twice the value of the mean temperature (in $^\circ\text{C}$). The number of dry months is calculated for each individual year. The average of these values is used in our classification.

As the dry season is determined by the combination of rainfall and temperature, it naturally varies according to the three main gradients of these two factors.

1. The south-north gradient

In the mapped region (Fig. 4b), the length of the dry period increases regularly from south to north in relation to the dates of arrival and withdrawal of the monsoon.

This lengthening in latitude is limited to the area corresponding to the monsoon rainfall regime. The dry season is thus of 4 to 5 months from the Palghat Gap up to the 13°30'N (except near the coast where it exceeds 5 months right from Tellicherry (11°45'N), from 13°30' up to 14°15'N approximately, it lasts from 5 to 6 months and to the north of this latitude it is more than 6 months almost everywhere.

The increase of the dry season in relation to the latitude explains the changes in the floristic composition of places situated at relatively short distances.

In these areas, the length of the dry season is not correlated to the total amount of rainfall since it rains more in Goa (6 to 7 dry months) than in Kozhikode (4 to 5 dry months).

2. *The west-east gradient*

At the latitude of the Palghat Gap (Fig. 1) the length of the dry season increases from 5 to 8 months over a distance of only 30 km. Further north on the Mysore plateau, the gradient remains very steep: from 5 to 8 dry months in places 55 km away in the Chikmagalur area (Fig. 4b). Finally, to the north of Sorab, the west-east gradient becomes less important.

3. *The altitudinal gradient*

The relation between the dry period with the altitude appears clearly in the Nilgiri hills and even on the western elevated zone of the Wayanad plateau (southern region in the Mercara-Mysore sheet) where the dry season lasts less than 4 months and sometimes even less than 3.

Further north where the altitude is lower, the base and the slopes of the Ghats and the border of the plateau have a shorter dry season than the coastal zone (Fig. 4b).

4. *The interannual variability*

We have illustrated the variability of the dry season by means of quartiles (Figs. 3 and 6). This variability has considerable effects in the dry regions. Two or three supplementary dry months during a given year can have catastrophic consequences for the crops or the availability of water.

For example, in Mysore (Fig. 6), the duration of the dry season varies between 4 and 9 months. However, for 50% of the years the dryness lasts for 6 or 7 months.

In the moist regions, the variability is less important but remains significant: in Mercara (Fig. 3), the dry season varies between 3 and 6 months, and for 50% of the year it lasts for 4 to 5 months. Exceptional dry spells affect production of coffee berries.

The variability is important in the transitional zones. In the Sorab region for example, on the Karnataka

plateau, it may explain the vulnerability of the semi-evergreen ("Kan") forests.

IV. RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN CLIMATE AND NATURAL VEGETATION

The relationships between the bioclimates and the climax vegetation appear on the profiles in Fig. 5. They are given for all the mapped types in Table 1.

1. *The evergreen or semi-evergreen climax types*

They are found in the mapped region under a rainfall exceeding 2000 mm, distributed according to the Allepey-Mangalore regime: summer monsoon rains.

The only exceptions are:

- The "Kan forests" of the Sorab area which grow under a rainfall ranging from 1500 to 2000 mm. We consider these forests as relics maintained by favourable edaphic conditions and their microclimate which is more moist than the present regional climate.
- the "sholas" (above 1800 m) where the rainfall may be relatively low.

The differences between the evergreen types are related to the lowering of the temperature in altitude and the increase in the length of the dry season in latitude. It may be pointed out that the dry season can be very long in these regions, and that pure evergreen types can still exist with a 6 to 7 months' dry seasons.

However, the *Mesua-Palaquium* type and the *Poeciloneuron-Palaquium-Hopea* type are found under similar climate and their differences are due to edaphic factors.

2. *The climax deciduous types*

In the concerned region, the climax deciduous types appear only on the Karnataka plateau to the east of the evergreen formations.¹³

Three types are recognized. They are correlated to the eastwards decrease of rainfall, change in the rainfall regime and increase of the dry season (Fig. 4). The *Lagerstroemia-Tectona-Dillenia* moist deciduous type is found under the Mangalore-Allepey regime (with a rainfall less than 2000 mm). The *Anogeissus-Tectona-Terminalia* type appears under the transitional Shimoga and Hassan regimes (Fig. 3). The *Anogeissus-Chloroxylon-Albizia* type develops when the regime is no more affected by the monsoon (Ramdurg, Arsikere, Mysore diagrams-Fig. 6).

¹³ These climax deciduous forests should not be confused with the secondary deciduous forests derived from the degradation of evergreen formations.

Table 1: Relationship between the climax forest types and the bioclimates

| | | RAINFALL | | TEMPERATURE (°C) | | | DRY SEASON | |
|---|------------------------|--|-----------|---------------------------------------|---------|-------|------------|----------------------------|
| | | Annual (mm) | regime | t | m | T | (month) | |
| EVERGREEN AND SEMI EVERGREEN CLIMAX FORESTS | Low elevation types | Dipterocarpus indicus- Kingiodendron pinnatum- Humboldtia brunonis | 2000-6000 | Allepey-Mangalore | >20 | ≥14 | 25-31 | 4-5 |
| | | Dipterocarpus indicus- Humboldtia brunonis- Poeciloneuron indicum | 5000-8000 | | >20 | ≥12.5 | 25-27 | 4.5 slope 5-5.5 plateau |
| | | Dipterocarpus indicus- Persea macrantha | >2000 | | 20-23 | 13-16 | 25-29 | 5-6 |
| | | Dipterocarpus indicus- Diospyros candolleana- Diospyros oocarpa | 3500-7000 | | >20 | >15 | 25-30 | 5-6 slope 6-7 plateau |
| | | Persea macrantha- Diospyros spp.- Holigarna spp. | 2000-6000 | | >23 | ≥15 | 28-31 | 6-7 |
| | | Diospyros spp.- Dysoxylum malabaricum- Persea macrantha = Kan forest | 1500-2000 | | 23-24.5 | >18 | 26.5-28.5 | 6-7 |
| | Medium elevation types | Cullenia exarillata- Mesua ferrea- Palaquium ellipticum | 3000-5000 | Allepey-Mangalore | 16-23 | 9-18 | 24-25 | 2-5 |
| | | Mesua ferrea- Palaquium ellipticum- | 2000-5000 | | 17-22 | <15 | 23-25 | 4-5 |
| | | Poeciloneuron indicum- Palaquium ellipticum- Hopea ponga | 5000-7000 | | 18-20 | <15 | 23-25 | 4-5 |
| | | Memecylon umbellatum Syzygium cumini- Actinodaphne angustifolia | 5000-6500 | | 17-22.5 | <15 | 25-30 | 5-7 |
| | High elevation types | Schefflera spp.- Meliosma arnottiana- Gordonia obtusa | ≥2000 | Allepey-Mangalore | 13.5-17 | 9-13 | 20-25 | 3-6 |
| | | Montane = Shola type | 900-6000 | Allepey-Mangalore, Mysore, Madurai | <13.5 | <10 | 16-20.5 | 0-4 |
| DECIDUOUS CLIMAX FORESTS | moist types | Lagerstroemia microcarpa- Tectona grandis- Dillenia pentagyna | 1500-2000 | Allepey-Mangalore | >20 | 13-20 | 25-31 | 4-7 |
| | dry deciduous types | Anogeissus latifolia- Tectona grandis- Terminalia alata | 750-1500 | Shimoga, Hassan | >20 | 13-20 | 25-31 | 5-8 |
| | | Anogeissus latifolia- Chloroxylon swietenia- Albizia amara | <800 | Ramdurg, Arsikere, Mysore | >20 | 13-22 | 26-31 | 7-8 |

t = mean temperature of the coldest month; T = mean temperature of the hottest month.
m = mean of minimums of the coldest month of a year; \bar{m} = mean of m

Chapter III

VEGETATION TYPES

Their description follows the legend order.

I. GROUP I: EVERGREEN AND SEMI- EVERGREEN CLIMAX FORESTS AND THEIR STAGES OF DEGRADATION¹⁴

A. Dense evergreen and semi-evergreen climax and potentially related forests

These evergreen or semi-evergreen forests have been divided into distinct *types* according to the differences in their floristic composition and structure.

Structurally, they can be divided into two groups of unequal importance: the *high forests*, the canopy of which is at least 30 m high, which are by far the more important, and the *low forests*, which generally do not exceed 25 m. All the types of low and medium elevations with the exception of the *Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne* type belong to the first group.

The second group includes, besides this latter type, the sub-montane *Schefflera-Gordonia-Meliosma* type. The sholas of the montane zone are practically absent in the mapped region (see Blasco, 1971).

1. The high forests

1.1 General

These are the dense forests corresponding to the rain forest of Richards (1952). The upper storey is 30 to 40 m high; it is often dominated by emergents sometimes over 50 m. The trunks are tall, straight and smooth with a high branching.

The base of the bole is often enlarged into buttresses sometimes terminating in surface-roots. Stilt roots are common. These forests are also characterised by the abundance of lianas, epiphytes, epiphyllous plants and by the frequency of cauliflory. The leaves present convergence phenomena: they are generally of medium size (mesophyllous) and very often have marked leaf-tips. The large majority of trees are evergreen. The herbaceous stratum is nearly absent.

1.2 Spatial structure

1.2.1 Architecture

Fig. 8 presents the architecture of these forests by vertical profiles and plans from three Reserved Forests under different latitudes. Only the trees, shrubs and lianas with a girth of more than 10 cm are represented. The trees are classified into present, past or future sets as per the method of Oldeman (see Chap. I, IV A). This method brings out a layering of adult trees which determine the *structural ensembles*.

Fig. 9 gives as an example, the distribution of the structural ensembles in relation to height/diameter for the three forests illustrated in Fig. 8. The trees of the set of the present are divided into four structural ensembles (S.E.) for $G \geq 10$ cm. S.E. I includes trees ranging in height from 20 to 40 m. They are sometimes dominated by emergents which may exceed 50 m. This S.E. I practically forms a continuous cover with the exception of the openings created by the fallen trees. The lower structural ensembles (II, III, IV) are less dense and they never form a continuous cover. They occupy respectively the 12-22 m, 8-14 and < 8 m levels.

In the forest, this layering of the set of the present is generally masked by the trees of the future.

1.2.2 Density, basal area, biomass.

The data concerning these parameters are very rare. Table II presents the values obtained from 7 sampling plots of 1600 m² each.

The density (number of trees/ha) doubles according to the localities; the variation in the biomass estimated according to the biovolume (D^2H) is less pronounced: from 1920 to 3086 m³/ha. The basal area¹⁵ is relatively high : 59.6 to 70 m²/ha. S.N. Rai (1981), however,

¹⁴ For details on structure and floristic composition of each type and their degraded stages, see PASCAL (1984).

¹⁵ Sum of the section of stems at 1.30 m height or above the buttresses.

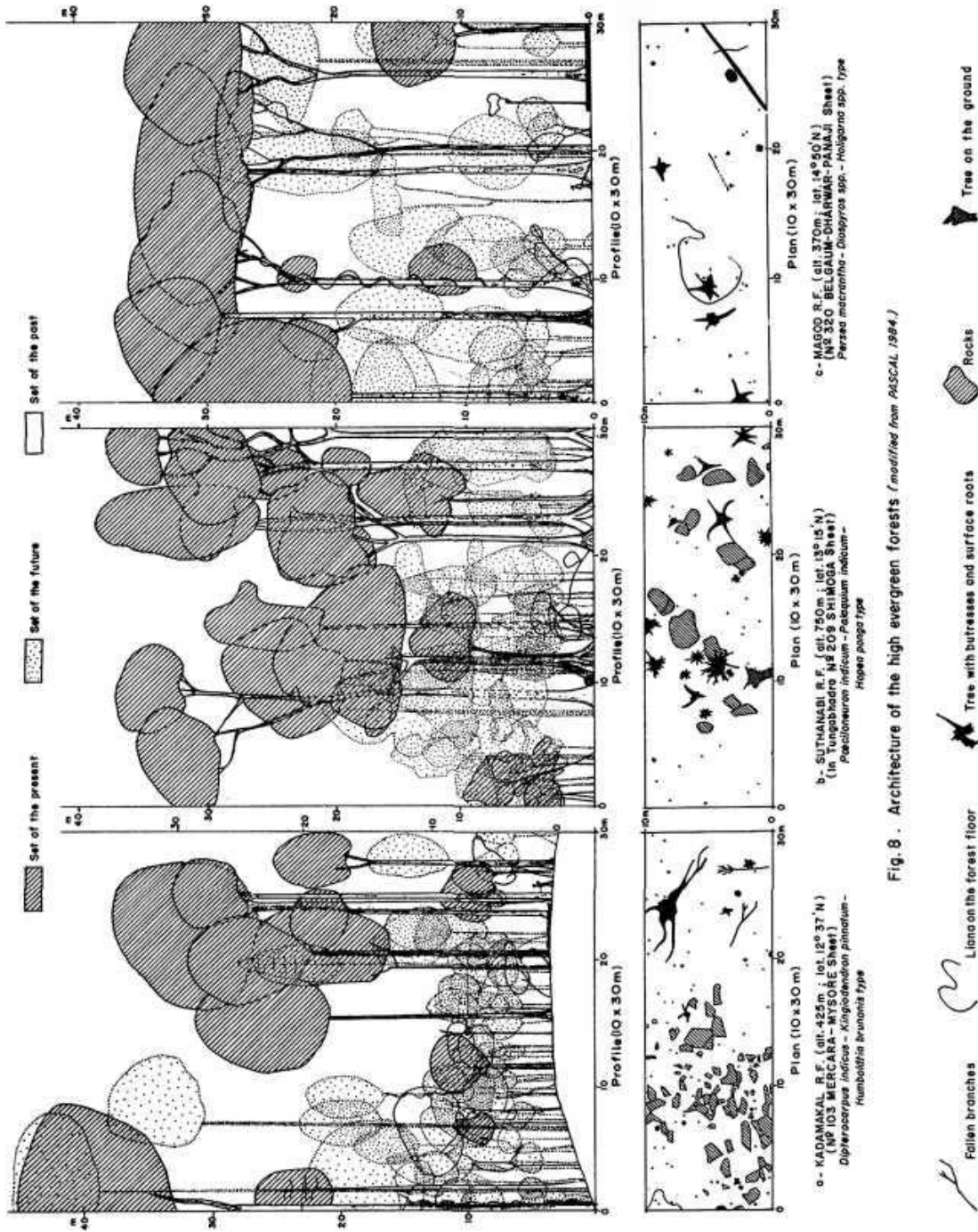


Fig. 8 . Architecture of the high evergreen forests (modified from PASCAL 1984.)

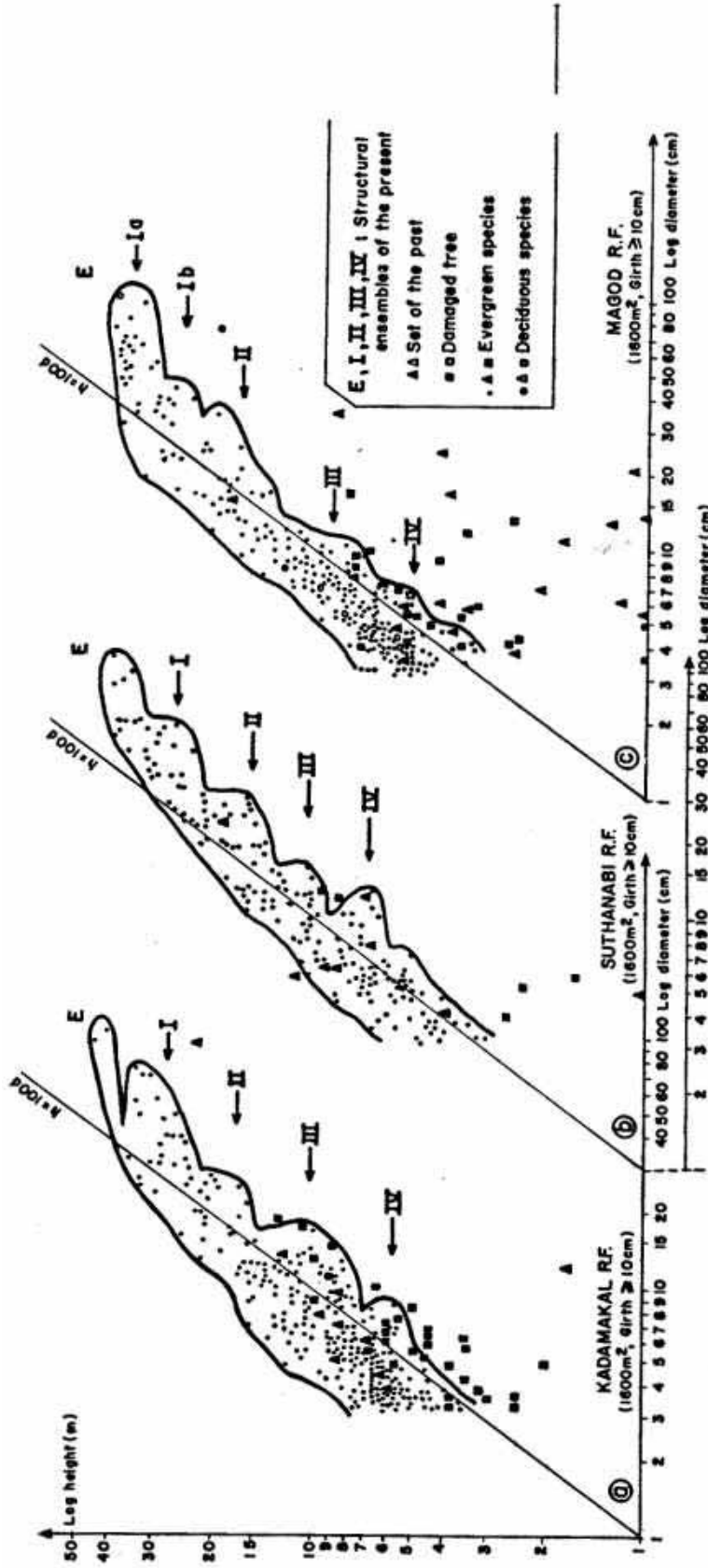


Fig. 9. Relationship between height and diameter - Structural ensembles (modified from PASCAL 1984)

This figure shows the distribution of the structural sets in relation to the height and diameter. The trees growing in conformity of their *initial model* are more or less distributed along the line $H = 100D$. The trees regenerating after damage are situated to the left of this line. These two categories constitute the set of the future. Those which reiterate spontaneously occupy the right side of the line. They form the set of the present. They can be separated in *structural ensembles* which correspond to the layering of the forest. This layering is almost entirely masked in the natural forest by the trees of the future set.

The badly damaged, dying or dead trees which constitute the set of the past are to be found on either side of the line $H = 100D$ or at the base of the graph when they are broken.

Table II: Density, basal area and D²H

| | Girth class | | | | Structural ensembles (%) | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-------------|---------|---------|-----------|--------------------------|------------------|-----------------|-----------|----------|
| | | | | | Present | | | Future | Past |
| | G ≥ 10 cm | G ≥ 40 | G ≥ 80 | G ≥ 120 | Total | E.S.I, Emergents | Es. II, III, IV | | |
| Density (trees/ha) | 1200-2926 | 257-644 | 178-307 | 95-194 | 16.1-38.2 | 8.8-16.3 | 3.7-21.9 | 53.4-79.3 | 4.3-14.0 |
| Basal area (m ² /ha) | 59.6-70.0 | | | 38.9-61.2 | | | | | |
| D ² H (m ³ /ha) | 1920-3086 | | | | 85.3-95.9 | 81.9-93.4 | 0.4-6.1 | 3.8-8.9 | 0.1-5.8 |

Source: Pascal, 1984-Modified

reports values twice lower (between 32 and 36 m²/ha) in slightly disturbed forests.

The bulk of the biomass is contributed by the emergents and the trees of S.E. I of the present (81.9 to 93.4%); though it is only 8.8 to 16.3% of the individuals. The proportion is reversed for the set of the future: 53.4 to 79.3% of the individuals contribute only 3.8 to 8.9% of biomass.

It may be pointed out that in these forests, under normal condition; the contribution of the set of the past to the biomass is quite low: 0.1-5.8%.

1.2.3 Structural variations

Generally these *high forests* present a large homogeneity in their spatial structure for the entire mapped region. This homogeneity is reflected in the similarity in the vertical distribution of the structural ensembles of the present, in the similar values of the basal areas and biomasses and in the concentration of the biomass in the emergent and the S.E. I of the present.

The adaptations to the increase of the dry season and to special conditions (such as location on the slopes) are manifested by structural adjustments in three directions:

- increased concentration of the biomass in S.E. I,
- disappearance of emergents and progressive compressing of the S.E. I towards its top,
- impoverishment of the lower structural ensembles.

1.3 Floristic structure

1.3.1 Floristic richness

Table III gives the *floristic richness* of the different forest types for the tree species reaching at least the

S.E. IV in the adult stage. The shrubs and herbaceous strata, the lianas and the epiphytes have not been counted and the results are slightly under-estimated.

The number of species varies from 125 to 174 but under unfavourable conditions there is a diminution of the floristic richness; for example, only 84 species are recorded in the *Poeciloneuron-Palaquium-Hopea* type which is confined to peculiar edaphic conditions and 101 species in the "Kan forests" growing under unfavourable climatic conditions.

1.3.2. Floristic diversity

The Shannon-Weiner's (H') index is generally comprised between 3.6 and 4.3 but can be lower (2.1) when the environmental conditions are adverse as in the forests with a gregarious population of *Poeciloneuron* (Bhagvati RF).

The values of the floristic richness and diversity for these *high forests* are lower than those of the homologous formations of Malaysia-Indonesia, Africa and Amazonia. This is most probably the consequence of a longer period of dryness (of more than 4 months) in Karnataka.

1.4 Floristic composition

Whereas the structure of the *high forests* varies only slightly in the mapped continuum, the floristic changes appearing with the altitude and the latitude explain the distinction of various *forest types* within the continuum.

1.4.1 Floristic lists

A floristic list for each of these types is given in Annex 3. Though not exhaustive, these lists, represent nearly 90% of the individuals (excluding epiphytes,

Table III: Floristic richness

| Types | Floristic richness (number of species) |
|---|--|
| Dipterocarpus indicus- Kingiodendron pinnatum- Humboldtia brunonis type | 166 |
| Dipterocarpus indicus- Humboldtia brunonis- Poeciloneuron indicum type | 125 |
| Dipterocarpus indicus- Diospyros candolleana- Diospyros oocarpa type | 152 |
| Persea macrantha- Diospyros spp.- Holigarna spp. type | 150 |
| Diospyros spp.- Dysoxylum malabaricum- Persea macrantha type = Kan forest | 101 |
| Cullenia exarillata- Mesua ferrea- Palaquium ellipticum type | 174 (150)* |
| Mesua ferrea- Palaquium ellipticum type | 126 |
| Poeciloneuron indicum- Palaquium ellipticum- Hopea ponga type | 84 |

* North of Palghat gap only

ferns, and herbaceous strata). The place of the different species in the spatial structure of the forest is indicated, as well as their ecological preference (riparian, openings, etc.).

1.4.2. Floristic variations along the continuum¹⁶

There is a common pool of relatively tolerant evergreen species found almost throughout the continuum. The differences between the forest types are made out by the occurrence or the abundance of some species sensitive to the environmental conditions. These changes are generally gradual through a transitional zone.

* At low altitude.

Up to about 13°15'N the high forest types of low altitude are characterized by the abundance of two families: the Dipterocarpaceae (*Vateria*, *Dipterocarpus*,

Hopea) and the Caesalpiniaceae (*Kingiodendron*, *Humboldtia*). From 13°15' to 14°25'N, these two families gradually lose their importance. Further north, most of the sensitive species having disappeared; the forests are mainly composed of the more tolerant species of the common pool together with some new species adapted to the longer dry season. In these forests, Ebenaceae (*Diospyros*) is the dominant family.

In the *Poeciloneuron* edaphic facies, this species may have an equal or even higher importance than that of the Dipterocarpaceae.

* At medium altitude.

Up to the Kamataka boundary (Brahmagiri Ghats), the forests are characterized by the abundance of *Cullenia exarillata*. Beyond the Brahmagiri Ghats they are dominated by four families: Clusiaceae, Sapotaceae, Euphorbiaceae and Meliaceae. Among the other families are the Elaeocarpaceae, Lauraceae, Icacinaceae. The relative importance of the Lauraceae increases with the altitude.

2. The low forests

In the mapped region, the *low forests* belong to the *Memecylon-Syzygium Actinodaphne* medium elevation type and to the *Schefflera-Gordonia-Meliosma* submontane type.

2.1. Spatial structure

2.1.1 General architecture

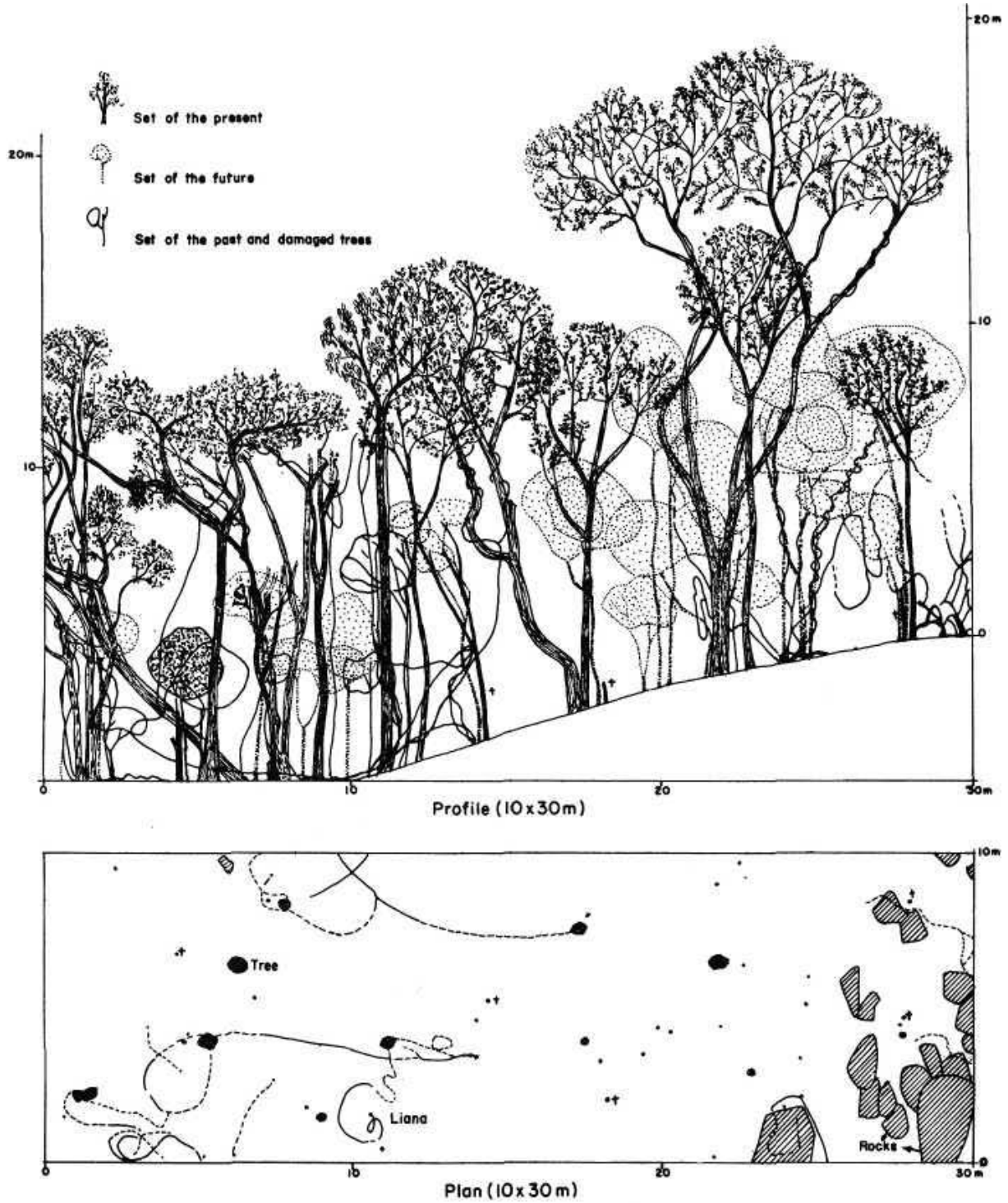
Though they are floristically very different, these two types have a fairly similar spatial structure.

The formation is low, with an upper storey of 10 to 20 m. The trees are stunted, twisted, short boled, covered with lichens and epiphytes. The leaves are generally small (meso- and microphyllous). The canopy is made up of dense and joint crowns. The general aspect is illustrated by the profile in Fig. 10 for the *Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne* type.

The distribution of the structural ensembles (Fig. 11) is simple compared to that of the *high forests*: there are two structural ensembles above 7 m instead of three.

The S.E. I, which is compact, ranges between 10 and 20 m; there are also a few rare emergents over 20m high. The S.E. II, not very distinct from the base of the S.E.I, includes small trees 7 to 10 m high at the adult age. S.E. III can also be found between 3.5 and 5 m.

¹⁶ See PASCAL (1984 Chap. XVI).



KANKUMBI R.F. (alt.780m; lat.15°37'N.)
 (N° 59 BELGAUM-DHARWAR-PANAJI Sheet)
Fig.10. Architecture of a low evergreen forest (modified from PASCAL 1984)

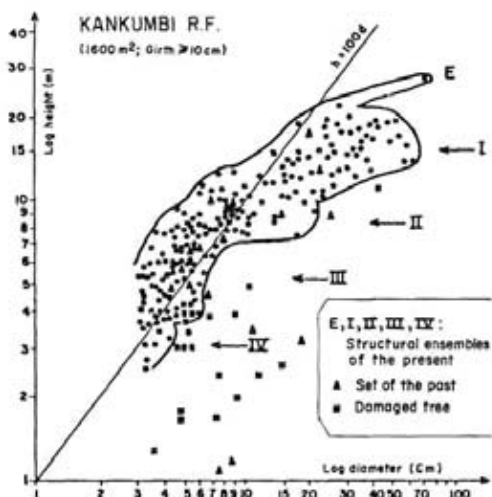


Fig. II. Relationship between height and diameter-Structural ensembles

(After PASCAL 1984) For explanation see fig.9)

2.1.2 Density, basal area, biomass

The values change considerably from place to place. A study conducted in the southern part of the area of *Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne* type (see Table IV) gives a density of 1787 trees/ha ($G \geq 10$ cm) i.e. a value comprised within the range obtained for the *high forests*: 1200-2926 (Table II). The basal area is distinctly lower: 40.3 m^2 as against 60 to $70 \text{ m}^2/\text{ha}$ for the *high forests*. The D^2H (estimate of the biomass by the bio-volume) is also lower: 839 against 1920-3086 m^3/ha , i.e. 2 to 4 times less. Here also more than 90% of the biomass is concentrated in S.E. I.

Though no quantitative study has been done on the *Schefflera-Gordonia-Meliosma* type, from the general aspect of the formation we may expect similar results.

2.2 Floristic structure

The *floristic richness* calculated from trees and shrubs of $G \geq 10$ cm gives values ranging between 90 and 100 species, i.e. less than that for the *high forests* when they are not under unfavourable environmental conditions. On the contrary, the values of the *floristic diversity* are quite comparable to those of the *high forests*.

2.3 Floristic composition

The floristic composition of the two types is very different. They also differ from those of the *high forest* types.

2.3.1 The *Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne* type

The type extends from $15^{\circ}20'N$ up to the latitude of Bombay; within this area its floristic composition varies with the lengthening of the dry period from south to north. A list (in Annex 3) gives the floristic composition and the place of the species in the spatial structure. The species which do not occur in the mapped region (limited up to $16^{\circ}N$) are indicated separately.

The S.E. I is largely dominated by *Memecylon umbellatum* (25 to 30% of trees and of the total IVI¹⁷) and by *Syzygium* spp. (10 and 20% of the total IVI) of which some individuals can emerge from the canopy.

2.3.2 The *Schefflera-Gordonia-Meliosma* type

For this type we have retained the nomenclature given by Gaussen *et al.* (1965-66). However, this nomenclature does not bring out the essential floristic facts: the domination of the Lauraceae (*Litsea*, *Cinnamomum*, *Alseodaphne*, *Neolitsea* ...) particularly conspicuous from 1400 to 1600 m and of the Myrtaceae (*Eugenia*, *Syzygium*, *Rhodomyrtus*).

The Araliaceae are also well represented with 5 species of *Schefflera* some of which begin as epiphytes. A floristic list is also given in Annex 3.

3. Type of transition

From $15^{\circ}25'N$ the hilly areas of the Ghats are covered with a type of forest having structural and floristic characters intermediate between those of the *Persea-Diospyros-Holigama* high forest type and those of the *Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne* low forest type.

In these transition forests, the canopy, 25 to 35 m high, is constituted of evergreen species with large ecological amplitude, heliophilous or light-tolerant mixed with many deciduous species. *Memecylon* is abundant in the under storey.

In the exposed facies, the trees become lower, twisted and *Memecylon* comes up in the upper storey. The general appearance is then very close to that of the *Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne* type.

B. Secondary or degraded stages

The formations resulting from the degradation of the dense evergreen forests have been grouped under this title.

The dynamic relationships between these formations have been discussed in Chapter I (see Fig. 2).

¹⁷Importance value index.

Table IV: Comparison of structural parameters between a low evergreen forest and a secondary semi-evergreen forest

| | Density (trees/ha) | | Basal area (m ² /ha) | | D ² H (m ³ /ha) |
|---|-----------------------|-----------|------------------------------------|-----------|--|
| | G ≥ 10cm | G ≥ 120cm | G ≥ 10cm | G ≥ 120cm | |
| Low evergreen forest (Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne type) (Kankumbi RF) | 1787 | 94 | 40.3 | 19.0 | 839.1 |
| Secondary semi-evergreen forest (Panamberi RF) | 2080 | 90 | 42.1 | 20.9 | 839.1 |

1. Evergreen and semi-evergreen forests

They are divided into two groups according to their structure and floristic composition.

1.1 Disturbed Forests

1.1.1 Spatial structure

The main features may be summed up as follows:

- disappearance of emergents;
- structural ensemble I relatively low (25 to 35 m) and not forming a continuous cover;
- dense under storey invaded by a proliferation of saplings, following the openings due to exploitation.

In the course of time, the spatial structure of the initial forest tends to reconstitute itself. However, we do not find any more emergents. Therefore, all the intermediate stages can be observed but the floristic composition and structure will still show the effects of past disturbances.

1.1.2 Floristic composition

The floristic changes are:

- Disappearance of the least tolerant sciophilous species which are often the characteristic species of the different types (*Dipterocarpus indicus*, *Kingiodendron pinnatum*, *Cullenia exarillata* etc...).

- Multiplication of evergreen species of large ecological amplitude, light-tolerant or even heliophilous¹⁸ such as :

Alstonia scholaris, *Artocarpus hirsutus*, *Canarium strictum*, *Carallia brachiata*, *Cinnamomum* spp., *Dimocarpus longan*, *Ficus* spp., *Holigama arnottiana*, *H. grahamii*, *Hopea ponga*, *Mangifera indica*, *Mimusops elengi*, *Myristica dactyloides*, *Persea macrantha*, *Polyalthia fragrans*, *Prunus ceylanica*, *Syzygium cumini* etc. in the SEL.

Antidesma menasu, *Aporosa lindleyana*, *Caryota urens*, *Clerodendrum viscosum*, *Flacourtia montana*,

Leea indica, *Macaranga peltata*, *Mallotus* spp., *Olea dioica* etc... in the lower ensembles.

- Enrichment in deciduous species like *Lagerstroemia microcarpa*, *Terminalia bellerica*, *T. paniculata*, *T. alata*, *Albizia odoratissima*, *Dillenia pentagyna*, *Schleichera oleosa*, *Sterculia* spp., *Stereospermum chelonoides*, *Tetrameles nudiflora*, *Grewia tiliaefolia*, *Trewia nudiflora*.

1.2 Secondary forests

These formations form forest islets in the coastal zone of South Kanara. They are also common on the plateau particularly between Sringeri and Tirthahalli and between Sirsi and Siddapur.

They are very different from place to place. We are giving 3 examples of the more common types.

1.2.1 The mixed semi-evergreen forests of South Kanara

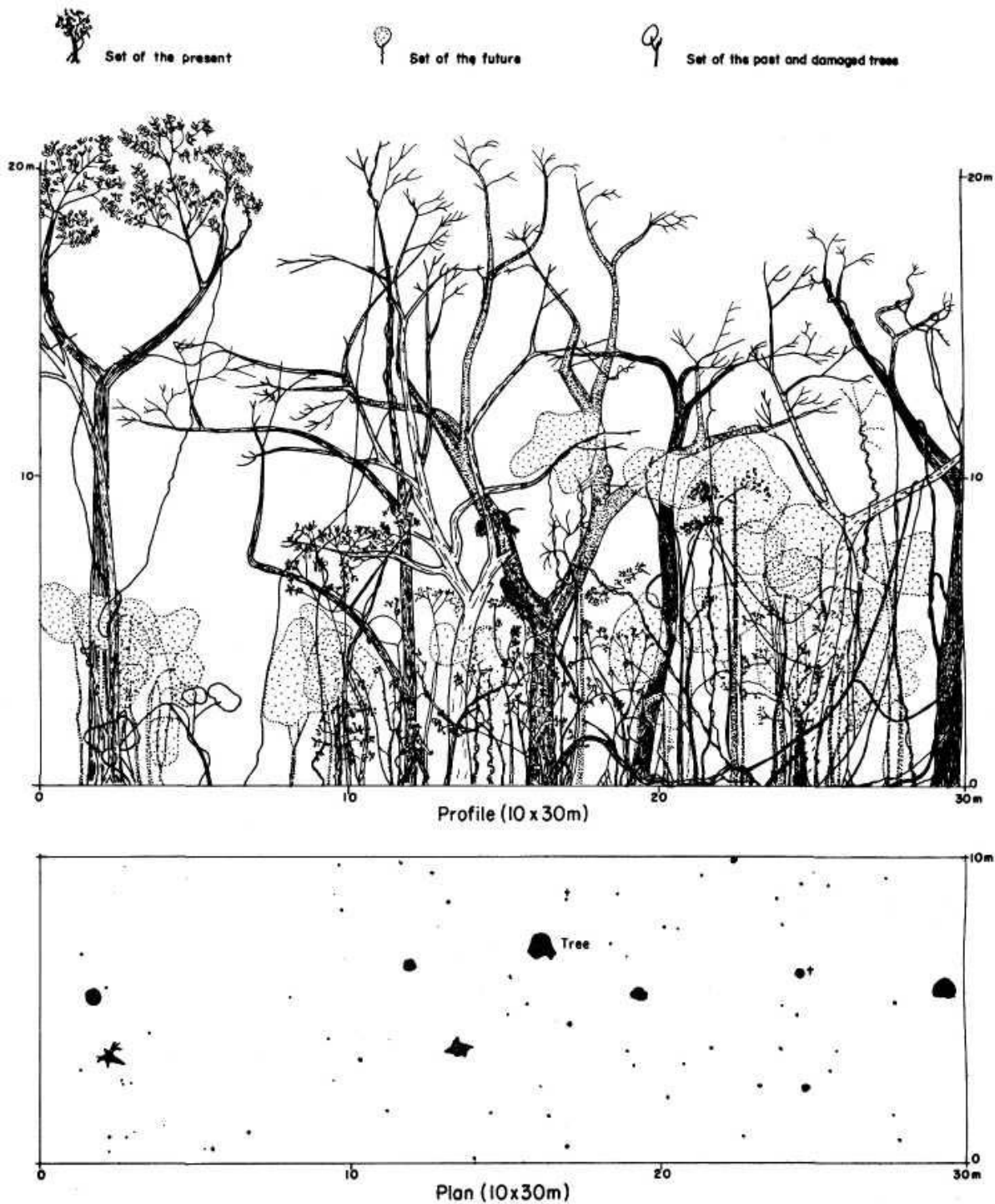
According to the relative percentages of evergreen and deciduous species, all the intermediate stages are found between the semi-evergreen and the moist deciduous secondary forests, both types being very often observed side by side.

- Structure

Fig. 12 shows a structural profile made in the Panamberi RF. The height of the stand hardly exceeds 20 m. The majority of the biggest trees are deciduous with a very low branching (5 m approximately) widely spread out.

The under storey is dense, jumbled, very rich in lianas. The distribution of the structural ensembles appears on Fig. 13. In the S.E. I, comprised between 15

¹⁸ These species form a common stock for all the disturbed forests. It is moreover interesting to note the floristic convergence between this type of formation, obtained by degradation, and the dense forest type with *Persea-Diospyros-Holigarna* growing naturally under a longer dry season.



PANAMBERI R.F. (alt. 30m; lat. 13° 06' N)
(N° 65 SHIMOGA Sheet)

Fig. 12. Architecture of a secondary semi-evergreen forest (modified from PASCAL 1984)

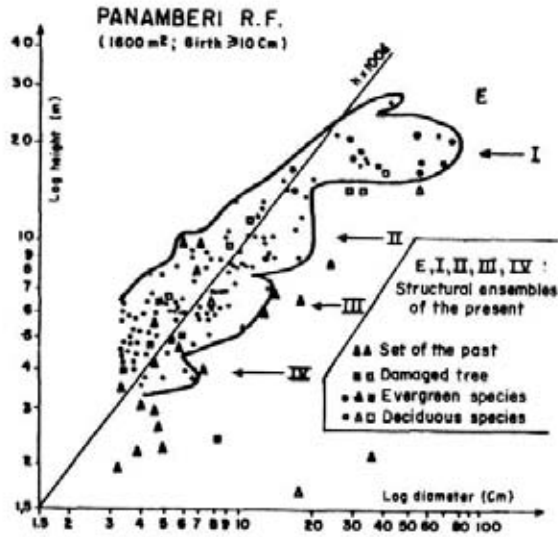


Fig.13. Relationship between height and diameter-Structural ensembles
(After PASCAL 1984) For explanation see fig.9)

and 22 m, deciduous individuals are twice as numerous as evergreen ones.

The S.E. II formed of trees 7.5 to 15 m high is practically evergreen. It is also the case of the shrubs of the lower structural ensembles. The set of the future is also almost entirely evergreen.

Therefore the semi-evergreen nature of this formation is mostly due to the domination of deciduous trees in the S.E. I.

From the evergreen nature of the set of the future we can deduce that in case of absolute protection, the normal evolution of this forest will be towards a more and more evergreen stand.

The spatial distribution of structural ensembles reminds one of the low evergreen forests (see above the *Memecylon-Syzygium-Actinodaphne* type). This "structural convergence" is also found in the values of structural parameters as shown in Table IV.

- Floristic composition

It is mixed: the species of the secondary deciduous forests (*Lagerstroemia microcarpa*, *Terminalia* spp. etc.), are found along with the more tolerant and heliophilous representatives of the evergreen flora among which *Artocarpus hirsutus*, *Holigama amottiana* and *Carallia brachiata* play an important role in the S.E. I.

1.2.2 Gregarious *Hopea parviflora* formations

These forests, are common in South Kanara where they are often private. They are characterized by the abundance of *Hopea parviflora* which may constitute almost pure stands.¹⁹ The canopy is dense, with crowns touching each other. The height varies between 15 and 25 m. The understorey is impoverished because of the constant exploitation for fire wood. Besides *Hopea parviflora* (when the stand is not pure), these forests contain most of the evergreen species with large ecological amplitude and also the deciduous species common in the *disturbed forests* (see above).

1.2.3 *Hopea ponga* - *Dimocarpus longan* - *Mimusops elengi* secondary forests

These forests appear mainly over the plateau where they form secondary copses. Their age, height, density and floristic composition vary from place to place.

Some contain almost pure stands of *Hopea ponga*. The formation is then very similar to the gregarious population of *Hopea parviflora* of South Kanara. The height ranges from 10 to 20 m and the canopy is closed. Other forests have a less homogeneous floristic composition. The upper strata (10 to 25 m) is then dominated, besides *Hopea ponga*, by *Dimocarpus longan* and *Mimusops elengi* which are associated with the light-demanding and light-tolerant evergreen species mentioned above and also some deciduous species.

In the under storey *Ixora brachiata*, *Memecylon talbotianum*, *Aporosa lindleyana*, *Leea indica* etc... dominate.

2. Secondary moist deciduous forests

These secondary forests occupy large areas within the zone of the wet evergreen formations. They are very similar in structure and floristic composition to the moist deciduous climax forests situated further eastwards, with which they are often confused.

2.1 Structure

The height and the quality of the stand mainly depend on the depth and the fertility of the soil, as well as on the intensity of the anthropic pressure. The height can vary from 10 to 30 m but is generally between 15 and 25 m. The distribution of the structural ensembles is similar to that of the deciduous climax forests (see Fig. 15). There are: a more or less compact S.E. I

¹⁹ In some areas, however, the abundance of *Hopea parviflora* results from plantations.

richer in individuals, ranging from 12 to 30 m, a less dense S.E. II, from 6 to 12 m, and a lower S.E. comprising small trees and shrubs of the under storey lower than 6 m.

The set of the future is generally weak due to the continuous pressure of the local population.

2.2 Floristic composition

A floristic list of the most common species is given in Annex 3. The S.E. I, almost totally deciduous, is composed of the same trees as that of the moist deciduous climax forests: *Lagerstroemia microcarpa*, *Terminalia* spp., *Dillenia pentagyna*, *Albizia odoratissima* etc... However, *Tectona grandis* does not develop well under natural conditions in these forests except on good soils. Other species, such as *Schleichera oleosa* and especially *Xylia xylocarpa* are more frequent. Some rare evergreen species (*Artocarpus* spp., *Carallia brachiata* ...) are associated with the deciduous trees of the upper stratum.

The S.E. II is also mostly constituted by deciduous species (*Cassia fistula*, *Careya arborea*, *Emblica officinalis* ...). Locally *Strychnox nux-vomica* becomes dominant. The humid climate allows the development of some evergreen heliophilous species like *Aporosa lindleyana*, *Olea dioica* and *Flacourtia montana*.

The proportion of evergreen species increases in the lower S.E. where they are more numerous than the deciduous species: *Callicarpa tomentosa*, *Leea indica*, *Clerodendrum viscosum* etc... mingled with *Ziziphus* spp., *Helicteres isora*, *Holarrhena antidysenterica*. However, the under storey is generally not dense.

The shrub layer is sometimes exclusively composed of *Lantana camara* and/or *Eupatorium odoratum*.

3. Other degraded stages

3.1 Tree savanna to grass savanna²⁰

Their structure is simple: trees and shrubs scattered in a continuous grass cover. The density of trees and shrubs diminishes from tree savanna to grass savanna. In the latter stage only the grass layer subsists.

- *The tree and shrub layer.* It is formed of twisted and low branched individuals rarely exceeding 7 to 8 m. These are generally fire resistant species of which the saplings can grow under intense dry condition: *Wendlandia notoniana*, *Ziziphus rugosa*, *Z. oenoplia*, *Careya arborea*, *Emblica officinalis*, *Glochidion* sp., *Gardenia turgida*, *G. gummifera* and the dwarf palm *Phoenix humilis*. Together with these species, almost always present, we find some trees of the deciduous forests but here they are only moderately high: *Terminalia pani-*

culata, *T. chebula*, *Buchanania lanzan*, *Bridelia* sp., *Butea monosperma* and more rarely *Lagerstroemia microcarpa* and *Pterocarpus marsupium*.

- *The grass layer.* It is mainly composed of cespitose grasses, the height of which is sometimes 1.50 m. The genera involved are *Andropogon*, *Arundinella*, *Chrysopogon*, *Cymbopogon*, *Heteropogon*, *Pollinia* and *Themeda*.

These cespitose Graminae are mixed with other herbs and under-shrubs like *Crotalaria*, *Desmodium*, *Hypericum*, *Knoxia*, *Leucas*, *Lobelia*, *Osbeckia* etc...

3.2 Dense thicket to low scattered shrubs

The structure and the floristic composition vary according to the degradation due to human interference.

3.2.1 Clump thickets

These thickets appear like isolated spheres organized around one or two shrubs (3 to 6 m high). These shrubs are surrounded by thorny or unpalatable under-shrubs and lianas.

Inside the sphere, thus protected from grazing and in a wetter micro-climate, are found young individuals of evergreen heliophilous and light-tolerant species of the neighbouring forests. Between the spheres, the soil, more or less indurated, is covered by herbs which are permanently grazed.

The trees or shrubs forming the heart of the sphere belong to the species commonly encountered in the savannas, sometimes associated with species of the heliophilous evergreen flora which, generally, have a very limited development.

The thorny shrubs and under-shrubs that provide protection are *Ziziphus rugosa*, *Z. oenoplia*, *Z. nummularia*, *Atalantia wightii*, *Maytenus emarginata*, *Carissa congesta*, *Randia brandisii*, *Xeromphis spinosa*, *Bridelia stipularis*, *Lantana camara*, *Canthium dicoccum*, with which are mixed *Ixora coccinea*, *Ixora* sp., *Vitex negundo*, *Phoenix humilis*, *Psychotria* sp., *Gnidia glauca*, *Ardisia* sp., *Phyllanthus* sp., *Melastoma malabathricum*, *Osbeckia* spp., *Leucas* sp., *Euphorbia* sp., *Zeuxine longilabris* etc.

The commonest lianas are *Carissa inermis*, *Connarus* sp., *Zanthoxylum ovalifolium*, *Celastrus paniculata*, *Toddalia asiatica*, *Artabotrys zeylanicus*, *Elaeagnus kologa*, *Uvaria narum*, *Jasminum* spp. (among which

²⁰ References on the savannas of South India are very abundant. But they mainly concern grass savannas and particularly montane grasslands or the grasslands of Maharashtra State which are outside the mapped area. For studies concerning this area, see the general references in the annex.

J. malabaricum), *Smilax* spp., *Canthium* sp., *Hemidesmus indicus*, *Abrus precatorius*, *Rubus* sp., *Dioscorea* sp., *Dalbergia sympathetica*, *Cyclea peltata* etc...

3.2.2 *Sapium insigne* - *Syzygium caryophyllum* - *Ixora coccinea* thicket.

This formation is mainly encountered in the coastal zones. It usually appears in the stage of low scattered shrubs because of very high anthropic pressure.

Under best conditions, these thickets are composed of scattered shrubs, 4 to 6 m high, dominated by *Sapium insigne* along with twisted and stunted small trees, coppicing from the stock, like *Strychnos nux-vomica* (locally very abundant), *Terminalia paniculata*, *T. chebula*, *Aporosa lindleyana*, *Careya arborea* and sometimes *Syzygium cumini*.

The frutescent or suffrutescent strata are constituted almost entirely by thorny and/or unpalatable species: *Gardenia gummifera*, *Ixora coccinea*, *Syzygium caryophyllum*, *Ziziphus oenoplia*, *Z. rugosa*, *Z. xylopyrus*, *Xeromphis spinosa*, *Carissa congesta*, *Lantana camara*, *Flacourtia indica*, *Bridelia* sp., *Canthium dicocum*, *C. parviflora*, *Tarenna asiatica*, *Holarrhena antidysenterica*, *Memecylon* sp., *Melastoma malabathricum*, *Ficus asperrima*, *Phoenix humilis* sometimes associated with *Santalum album* and saplings of *Cinnamomum zeylanicum* and *Diospyros* sp.

The lianas are numerous: *Calycopteris floribunda*, *Diploclisia glaucescens*, *Asparagus racemosus*, *Argyrea* sp., *Cassytha filiformis*, *Reissantia indica*, *Acacia pennata*, *Smilax* sp., *Hemidesmus indicus*, *Cyclea peltata*, *Dioscorea* sp., *Jasminum malabaricum*, *Uvaria narum*.

In the region nearest to the sea *Acacia catechu* becomes the most common shrubby species.

II. GROUP II: DECIDUOUS CLIMAX FORESTS AND THEIR DEGRADATION STAGES

These formations cover large areas to the east of the evergreen or semi-evergreen climax forests.

According to the climatic gradients, three types of deciduous forests can be recognised in the mapped region:

- *Lagerstroemia microcarpa* - *Tectona grandis* - *Dillenia pentagyna* type.
- *Anogeissus latifolia* - *Tectona grandis* - *Terminalia alata* (= *T. tomentosa*) type.
- *Anogeissus latifolia* - *Chloroxylon swietenia* - *Albizia amara* type.

The third type, which grows in the drier regions, is represented in the mapped area only by very degraded stages, mainly low discontinuous thicket and scattered under-shrubs.

A. Structure

The structures of the three deciduous types have been dealt with together because of a very close similarity at every stage.

1. *Dense forest*

This formation is found only in the first two types. The dense forest rarely covers large continuous areas; it more often forms a mosaic with the open forest.

The dense forest is multistoried as illustrated by the profile in Fig. 14 and by the distribution of the structural ensembles in Fig. 15 a.²¹

- The height of the S.E. I vary according to the forests from 20 to 30 m; the crowns almost touch each other in the dense patches but usually the cover is about 80%. The trees are generally low branched. However, some species may be represented by well-shaped individuals with straight boles (e.g. *Terminalia*, *Haldina*, *Tectona*, *Lagerstroemia*). The S.E. I is almost entirely constituted by deciduous species.

- The S.E. II is formed of trees, 6 to 12 m high, scattered in the formation.

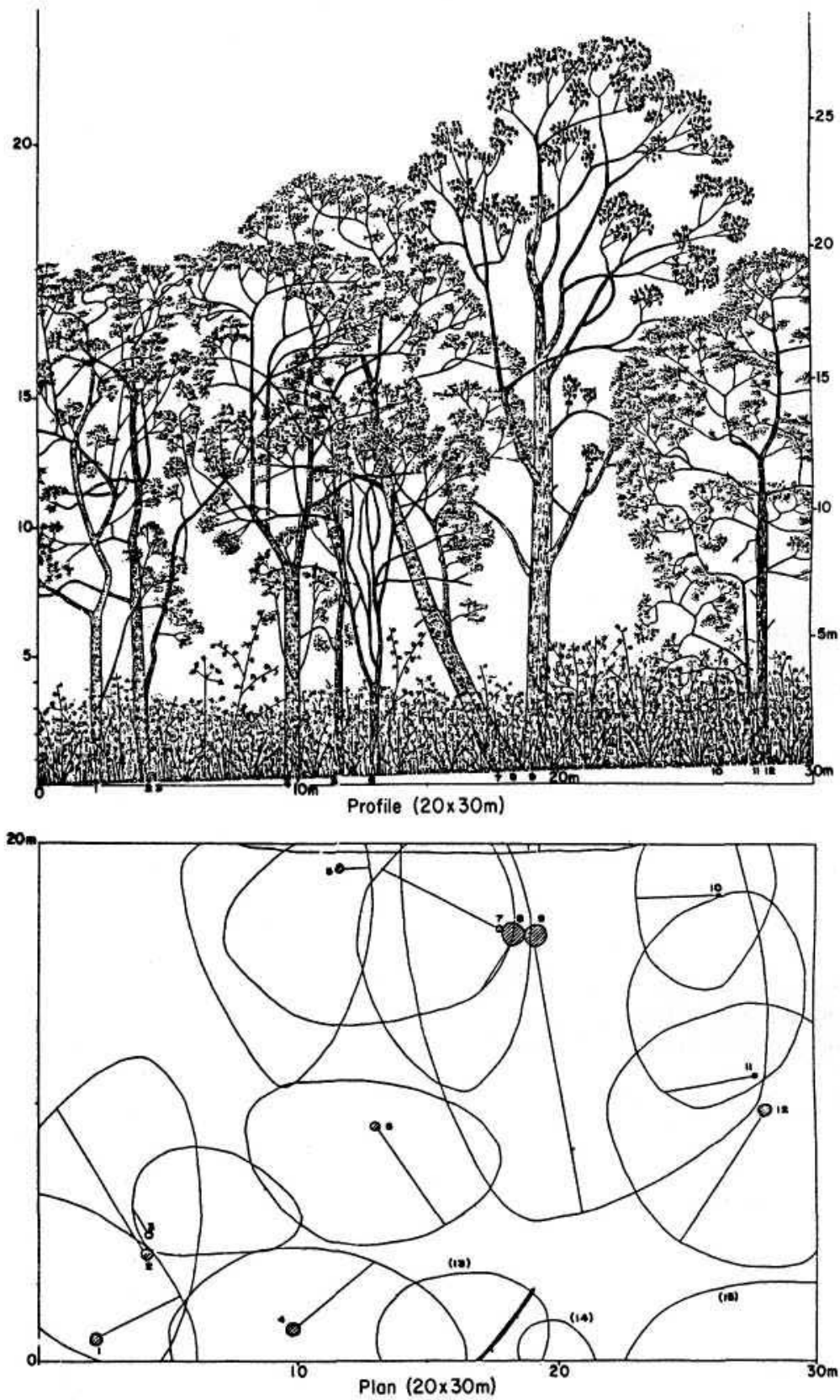
- The lower structural ensembles include shrubs and under-shrubs generally less than 6 m high. They are not so dense and usually evergreen. The bushy and herbaceous strata are not well developed in the dense forests. Their importance increases with the opening of the stand.

- The set of the future is generally not well stocked due to the removal of firewood.

An example of the values of the main structural parameters is given in Table V. The density of big trees ($G \geq 120$ cm), the basal area and the biomass (estimated by the biovolume D^2H) are quite comparable to those of the low evergreen forests and the secondary semi-evergreen forests (see Table IV).

This structure corresponds to the optimal stage of the deciduous types in the region. It may get modified either naturally, in relation to decreasing rainfall towards the east or in the wake of the anthropic interference.

²¹ This profile was made at Begur RF (in the Tiger Project) which is a transitional forest between the *Lagerstroemia-Tectona-Dillenia* type and the *Anogeissus-Tectona-Terminalia* type (LEGRIS *et al.*, 1981).



BEGUR R.F. (alt. 675 m; lat. 11° 50' N)
 (N° 149 MERCARA - MYSORE Sheet)
 Fig.14. Architecture of a deciduous forest (After PLEGRIS et al. 1981)

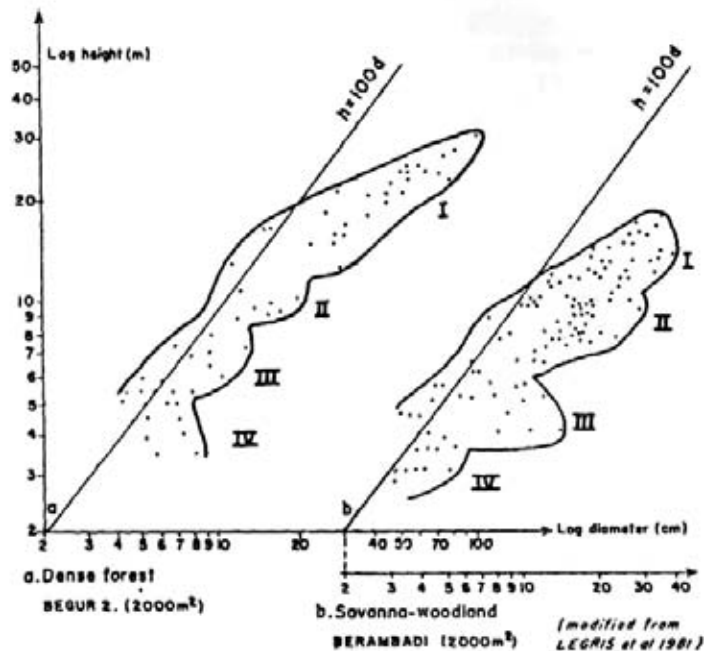


Fig.15. Relationship between height and diameter –
Structural ensembles

2. Open forest to tree savanna

The modification of the structure takes place in the following manner:

- more and more important opening of the stand;
- gradual reduction in the height of the canopy;
- reduction in the number of structural ensembles and relative increase of the importance of shrubs;
- progressive decline in the basal area and in the tree biomass;
- decrease in floristic richness and floristic diversity of trees and shrubs;
- concomitant development of the herbaceous layer.

A savanna-woodland, an intermediate stage between an open forest and a tree savanna, is illustrated by Figs. 15b and 16.²² A structural comparison between this formation and a dense forest is shown in Table V. Halfway through the process of degradation, the tree biomass is reduced to 1/3 of its value and the density of trees with girth over 120 cm is 10 times less, whereas small stems are twice as numerous as in the dense forest.

3. Scrub-woodland to low scattered shrubs

In this series, the process of degradation is slightly different.

In the scrub-woodland, there remain groups of trees of S.E. I rarely exceeding 20 m, separated by patches of thorny and/or unpalatable shrubby species.

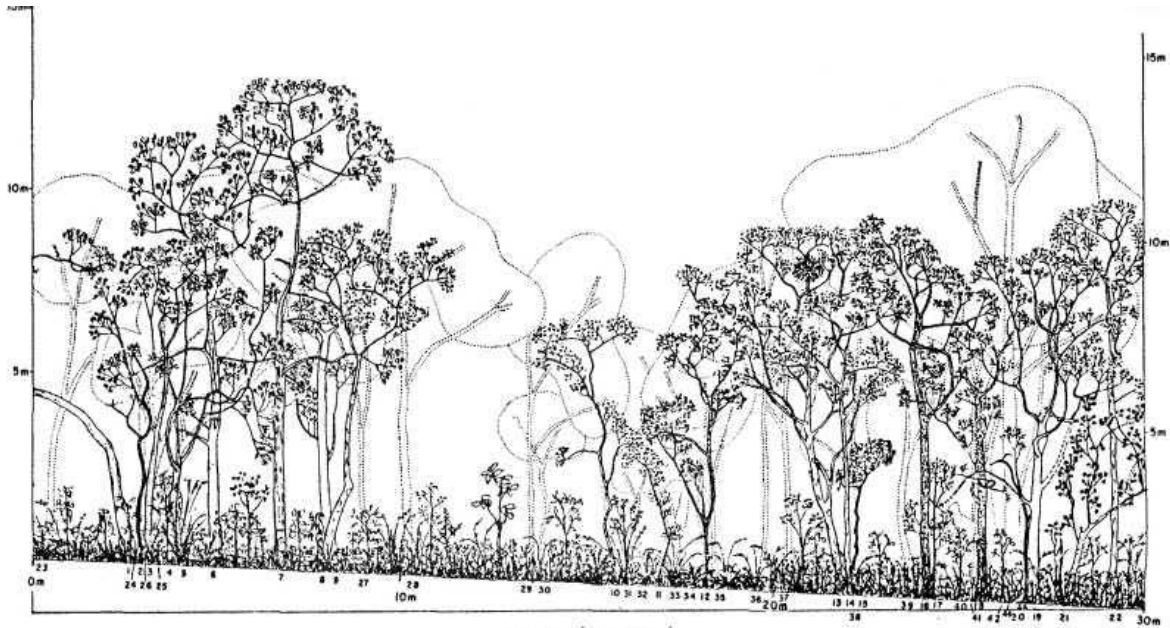
The dense thicket results from illicit feelings, mainly for firewood. The trees produce coppice shoots which, along with the thorny shrubs, constitute a thicket, which is rather difficult to penetrate. Reaching a height of 5 m under best conditions, this thicket is dotted with isolated trees, 10 to 20 m in height (Fig. 17).²³

When over-grazing accompanies illicit cutting, the result is a low discontinuous thicket. Mutilated trees regenerating from coppices are mixed with thorny and unpalatable species but the general height is between 2 and 3 m, and the soil can be seen between the bushes. It is covered by a poor herbaceous layer which cattle browse and trample.

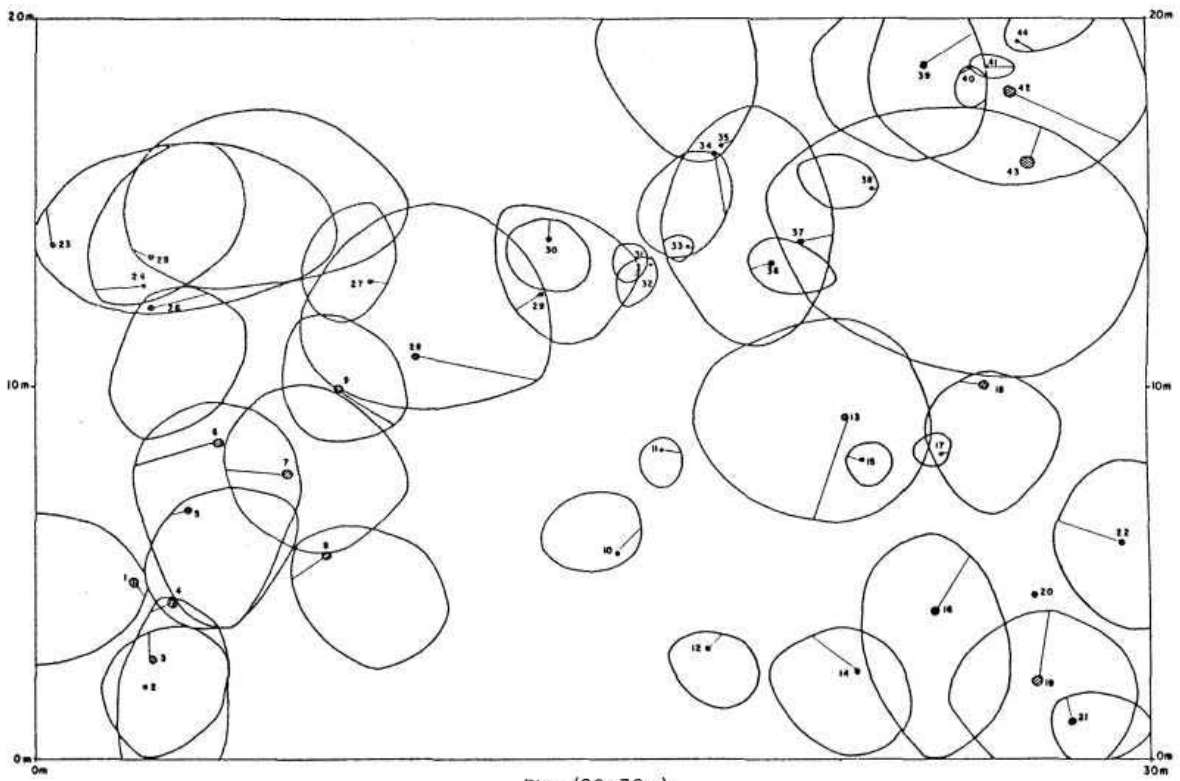
The ultimate stage of degradation is constituted by some under-shrubs, 1 to 2 m in height at the most, and scattered. The soil is covered with boulders and stones, with frequent parent rock outcrops. The herbaceous

²² Profile drawn in Berambadi RF, Tiger Project (LEGRIS *et al.* 1981).

²³ Profile drawn in Moyar RF (Tiger Project): intermediate stage between a dense thicket and a low thicket (LEGRIS *et al.*, 1981).



Profile (20x30m)



Plan (20x30m)

BERAMBADI R.F. (alt. 870m ; lat. 11°42'N)
 (N° 150 MERCARA - MYSORE Sheet)

Fig.16. Architecture of a savanna-woodland (After P.LEGRIS et al. 1981)

Table V: Structural parameters of a dense deciduous forest and savanna woodland (partly from LEGRIS *et al.* 1981)

| | % of cover | Density G \geq 10 cm | (tree/ha) G \geq 120cm | Basal area (m ² /ha) | D ² H (m ³ /ha) | Floristic richness (sp/2000m ²) | Floristic diversity (H') |
|--------------------------------------|------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------------|--|--|-----------------------------|
| Dense forest (Begur R.F.) | 79 | 310 | 95 | 31.9 | 956 | 19 | 3.5 |
| Savanna-woodland (Berambadi R.F.) | 59 | 660 | 10 | 22.0 | 275 | 12 | 2.8 |

cover when present is reduced to patches. This stage is reached when clearing and grazing are excessive.

B. Floristic composition

Because of floristic differences, the three deciduous types are dealt with separately.

1. *Lagerstroemia-Tectona-Dillenia* type

It corresponds to the moist deciduous forest of the forest literature.²⁴

1.1 Dense forest

The list of the main species constituting this formation with their abundance, their place in the spatial structure and their ecological habit (riparian, openings, etc.) are given in Annex 3. Changes in edaphic conditions lead to modifications in the floristic composition. For example, *Anogeissus latifolia* becomes more abundant on shallow soils, and poorly drained low-lying areas are sometimes colonised by *Shorea roxburghii*. In moist sites, especially under riparian conditions, *Mangifera indica*, *Madhuca longifolia*, *Lagerstroemia flos-reginae*, *Terminalia arjuna*, *Eugenia* sp., *Pongamia pinnata* etc. dominated.

1.2 Open forest and savannas

These open stages which usually alternate, mosaic like, with the dense forest, become more frequent with the diminution of the rainfall towards the east.

- In the *open forest*, the most common species are *Terminalia alata*, *T. paniculata*, *Lagerstroemia microcarpa*, *Tectona grandis*, *Dillenia pentagyna*, *Dalbergia latifolia*, *Albizia odoratissima*, *Careya arborea*, *Emblca officinalis*, *Grewia tiliaefolia*, *Buchanania lanzan*, *Cassia fistula*, *Butea monosperma*, *Mallotus philippensis*. **The common shrubs are** *Ziziphus*

oenoplia, *Z. rugosa*, *Gnidia glauca*, *Xeromphis* spp., *Clerodendrum viscosum*, *Helicteres isora*, *Flacourtia indica*, *Diospyros montana*. The under storey is often overgrown by *Lantana camara* or *Eupatorium odoratum*.

The open forests are quite frequently invaded by *Bambusa arundinacea* which forms clumps 10 to 25m high with a diameter of 3 to 4m.

- In the *savanna-woodland*, the dominant tree species are *Emblca officinalis*, *Terminalia chebula*, *Cassia fistula*, *Buchanania lanzan*, *Careya arborea*, *Pterocarpus marsupium*. The continuous grass cover is constituted mainly by *Aristida hystrix* and *Cymbopogon martini*.

1.3 Thickets

When they are present, the most common arborescent species are *Buchanania lanzan*, *Terminalia paniculata*, *T. alata*, *Careya arborea*, *Butea monosperma*, *Cassia fistula*, *Albizia odoratissima*, *Emblca officinalis*, *Lagerstroemia microcarpa*, *Pterocarpus marsupium*, *Anogeissus latifolia*, *Grewia tiliaefolia*, *Lannea coromandelica*, *Gmelina arborea*. These species are commonly represented by mutilated individuals with coppice shoots. They are associated with shrubs of which the most common are *Diospyros montana*, *Carissa congesta*, *Xeromphis spinosa*, *Ziziphus rugosa*, *Z. oenoplia*, *Lantana camara*, *Gnidia glauca*, *Maytenus emarginata*, *Flacourtia indica* and *Ixora* sp.; *Santalum album* is quite common as are also the bamboos *Bambusa arundinacea* and *Dendrocalamus strictus*.

The lianas are numerous: *Dioscorea* spp., *Acacia* spp., *Toddalia asiatica*, *Moullava spicata*, *Ventilago calyculata*, *V. maderaspatana*, *Clematis gouriana*, *Jasminum* sp., *Aristolochia tagala*, *Calcyopteris floribunda*, *Cyclea peltata*, *Cissampelos pareira* etc...

²⁴ Annex 1 gives a correspondance between our classification and that of CHAMPION and SETH (1968).



Profile and plan (30x5m)

MOYAR R.F. (alt. 850m; lat. 11° 38'N)
(N° 148 MERCARA - MYSORE Sheet)

Fig. 17. Architecture of a thicket (After F. LEGRIS et al. 1981)

2. *Anogeissus-Tectona-Terminalia* type

2.1 Dense forest

The list of the species constituting this forest type is given in Annex 3. Most of the species of the preceding *Lagerstroemia-Tectona-Dillenia* type are also found in this type.

The differences lie in a group of species which can no longer tolerate the more intense dryness and therefore disappear or become rare. Among these species *Lagerstroemia microcarpa*, *Dillenia pentagyna*, *Alstonia scholaris*, *Vitex altissima*, *Anthocephalus chinensis*, *Mallotus philippensis*, *Callicarpa tomentosa*, *Clerodendrum viscosum* etc. may be mentioned.

On the contrary some species become more frequent, especially *Anogeissus latifolia* which is the main species of the upper canopy. In the eastern regions, which are a transition area, this type is enriched by elements characteristic of the *Anogeissus-Chloroxylon-Albizia* type: *Chloroxylon swietenia*, *Albizia amara*, *Cochlo-*

spermum religiosum, *Commiphora caudata*, *Gyrocarpus jacquinii*, *Givotia rottleriformis* etc...

2.2 Open forest and savanna

They cover a larger area than the dense forests. The arborescent stratum bears nearly the same species as the dense forests, but is lower and more scattered.

The grass cover is continuous in the savanna-woodland and savanna stages.

2.3 Thickets

2.3.1 Scrub-woodland and dense thickets

The tree species, often coppice regrowth, are the following: *Anogeissus latifolia*, *Terminalia alata*, *Buchanania lanzan*, *Careya arborea*, *Butea monosperma*, *Soymida febrifuga*, *Chloroxylon swietenia*, *Stereospermum personatum*, *Lagerstroemia parviflora*, *Cordia* sp., *Tectona grandis*, *Dalbergia paniculata*, *Grewia tiliaefolia*, *Cleistanthus collinus*, *Bauhinia racemosa*. The under storey mainly formed of thorny

and/or unpalatable species includes *Holarrhena antidysenterica*, *Carissa congesta*, *Maytenus emarginata*, *Xeromphis spinosa*, *Diospyros montana*, *D. melanoxyton*, *Flacourtia indica*, *Erythroxyton monogynum*, *Santalum album*, *Acacia* spp., *Tarenna asiatica*, *Ziziphus oenoplia*, *Z. xylopyrus*, *Gardenia* sp., *Capparis* sp., *Lantana camara*, *Ixora* spp., *Cassia* spp., *Dodonaea viscosa*.

The lianas which are encountered in large number belong to the following genera: *Dioscorea*, *Acacia*, *Calycopteris*, *Ventilago*, *Aristolochia*, *Cissampelos* etc.

2.3.2 Low discontinuous thicket to scattered undershrubs

The arborescent species are represented only by rare stunted individuals. The thicket is mainly composed of *Maytenus emarginata*, *Lantana camara*, *Carissa congesta*, *Diospyros melanoxyton*, *Xeromphis spinosa*, *Ziziphus oenoplia*, *Z. xylopyrus*, *Santalum album*, *Erythroxyton monogynum*, *Gardenia* sp., *Euphorbia antiquorum*, *Ixora parviflora*, *Phoenix humilis*, *Tarenna asiatica*, *Rhus mysorensis*, *Dichrostachys cinerea*, *Dodonaea viscosa*, *Cassia auriculata* and many stragglers among which *Acacia intsia* and *A. pennata*.

The most open stages are dominated by *Dodonaea viscosa*, *Cassia auriculata*, *Maytenus emarginata*, *Pterolobium hexapetalum* and *Euphorbia antiquorum*.

3. *Anogeissus-Chloroxyton-Albizia* type

Under this type are grouped the formations classified

in different "series" in the Notes on the Mysore sheet (Gaussen *et al.* 1966) : the *Albizia amara* and *Acacia* series, the *Hardwickia-Anogeissus* series, the *Anogeissus-Chloroxyton-Albizia* series. Indeed, these series are very similar.

Moreover, in the mapped area they are represented only by very degraded stages: scrub-woodland to low scattered shrubs.

The arborescent species are *Anogeissus latifolia*, *Chloroxyton swietenia*, *Azadirachta indica*, *Holoptelea integrifolia*, *Dalbergia paniculata*, *Cochlospermum religiosum*, *Stereospermum personatum*, *Lansea coromandelica*, *Albizia amara*, *Hardwickia binata* (locally abundant), *Diospyros melanoxyton*, *Commiphora caudata*, *Sapindus laurifolia*, *Dolichandrone falcata*, *Gyrocarpus jacquinii*, *Euphorbia antiquorum*, *Santalum album*, *Aegle marmelos*.

The shrubby stratum includes *Acacia latronum*, *A. leucophloea*, *A. chundra*, *Maytenus emarginata*, *Xeromphis spinosa*, *Dichrostachys cinerea*, *Erythroxyton monogynum*, *Ziziphus oenoplia*, *Z. xylopyrus*, *Cassia auriculata*, *Lantana camara*, *Ixora* sp., *Pterolobium hexapetalum*.

The more degraded stages are constituted by shrubs and under-shrubs such as *Cassia auriculata*, *Dodonaea viscosa*, *Euphorbia antiquorum*, *Xeromphis spinosa*, *Tarenna asiatica*, *Calotropis gigantea*, *Acacia latronum*, *Ziziphus oenoplia*, *Z. xylopyrus*.

CONCLUSION: INTEREST AND APPLICATIONS

The possibilities of using this kind of map are numerous. They result from the synthesis in the same document of data concerning vegetation on one hand, and the physical and biotic environment on the other. The cartographic synthesis of these data brings out correlations which constitute new information.

This type of cartography is therefore not only a graphic means of representation of data but also a tool for new information research.

a) *Inventories*

The areas occupied by the various forest types, or their degradation stages, can be measured by simple planimetry.

The global production of the formations of an area can be estimated from the map when data concerning biomass or wood production in representative plots are available. In fact the map should be used when selecting plots for statistical inventories (systematic or stratified sampling).

b) *Enrichment and conversion*

The map provides essential guidelines for forest management plans, especially for the selection of the suitable zones for plantation or conversion. These zones can be traced out taking into account the optimal ecology of the selected species and their natural areas of distribution.

For example Teak could be successfully planted over the entire potential area of the moist deciduous climax forest where the soil is not too indurated. On the contrary, the results will be less successful in the secondary deciduous forests with higher rainfall where conditions are more suitable for the growth of soft wood species like *Bombax* and *Ailanthus*.

Plywood species like *Vateria indica* have been successfully tried in the semi-evergreen patches of South Kanara district. The map brings out similar semi-evergreen pockets where this species could be planted with a fair chance of success. The evergreen or semi-evergreen degraded forests on the lower slopes of the Ghats in this area may also be enriched with *Vateria*.

The zones to be enriched or reconverted can be mapped in a simpler manner from the base map.

The same reasoning is applicable to the selection of zones favourable for the introduction of exotic species. The map facilitates the task of selecting zones having climatic characteristics and forest formations comparable to those of the area of origin of the species to be introduced.

c) *Evaluation of the impact of high developments.*

The map also helps in evaluating the impact of high development projects in forested regions. For example to estimate the eventual consequences of a dam project (numerous in this region) or the impact of major mining operations: quantification of the wooded area likely to disappear; consequences of the opening of new roads; best sites for the settlement of labour population and of those to be shifted from the places of new projects.

d) *Determination of the sensitive zones*

In some regions, the equilibrium between the plant-cover and the surrounding conditions, especially anthropic pressure and climate, is fragile. For example, the regions with a high density of human population located at latitudes where the soil degrades easily after the destruction of the vegetation or, after large openings in the canopy and the hilly regions receiving high rainfall where soils get rapidly eroded because of exposure.

The map helps in selecting the zones that are either to be protected on a priority basis or where exploitation has to be moderate and strictly controlled.

For example, in the southern part of Wayanad division and northern part of Kozhikode division (cf. Mercara-Mysore Sheet), the existing forests are subject to great anthropic pressure. From the eastern hilly side, coffee plantations are replacing the forests, whereas on the heavily populated western side the forests recede upto the mid-slopes. Thus the remaining forests are confined to a narrow track along the Western Ghats; most of these forests are not classified as Reserved or State Forest. Unless immediate steps are taken for their conservation, they are likely to disappear leaving a gap in the continuity of the evergreen continuum with adverse consequences like the acceleration of erosion and the hampering of the movement of the large herbivores.

e) *Selection of biosphere reserves and zones of interest for gene pool conservation*

Most of the parameters involved in the selection of the biosphere reserves are to be found in the map :

- continuity and extent of forest cover,
 - nature of plant formations
 - location of the habitats of animal populations and probable migration routes,
 - distance from main roads and populated zones
- etc...

Some forest types are represented by very small areas and are likely to vanish without protection, resulting in genetic erosion.

Such is the case, for example, of the *Poeciloneuron* gregarious forest and the adjoining montane forest of South Bhadra RF (n° 208 - Shimoga Sheet); the

montane forests of Bababudangiri (n° 173 - Shimoga Sheet) the relict Dipterocarp reserved forests of Hanigeri and Ubbur (n° 309 and 328 Shimoga Sheet) and the "Kan" forests around Sorab (Shimoga and Belgaum-Dharwar-Panaji Sheets).

The best way of using a map of forest resources would be to initiate a dialogue between the cartographers who also know the ecological environment and the users who face a series of particular problems. The comprehensive maps where the maximum information is available can then be used for the elaboration of very simple thematic maps for specific purposes, as for example the maps of the vulnerability of forest formations in western Karnataka which is now under preparation.

REFERENCES CITED IN THE TEXT

- AUBREVILLE A. 1938 - La forêt coloniale: les forêts de l'Afrique occidentale française. *Ann. Acad. Sci. Colon.*, 9:1-245.
- AUBREVILLE A. 1956. Essai de classification et de nomenclature des formations forestières africaines avec extension du système proposé a toutes les formations forestières du monde tropical. (Rapp. Réunion Phyt. Yangambi, 1956, ronéo CCTA-CSA). P. 247-288.
- BAGNOULS F., GAUSSEN H. 1953 - Saison sèche et régime xéothermique. *Documents pour les cartes des productions végétales*, tome III, vol. 1, art. 8: 47 p. Toulouse.
- BANERJI S.K. 1952. The climate of India. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.* 50(4): 718-733.
- BELLAN M.F. 1981. *Notice de la carte Palni Hills (INDIA) à 1/250000*. 97p. Institut de la Carte Internationale du Tapis Végétal, Toulouse, France.
- BLASCO F. 1971 - Montagnes du Sud de l'Inde: Forêts, Savanes, Ecologie. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.* tome X, 436 p.
- BLASCO F., LEGRIS P. 1973 - Originalités des climats secs du Sud de l'Inde. *Ann. de Géogr.*, 450:129-150.
- CHAMPION H.G., SETH S.K. 1968 - *A revised survey of the forest types of India*. Government of India press, Delhi. 404 p.
- CHATTERJI U.N. 1958. *Final report of the all India Soil Survey Scheme*. ICAR 8(73). 23lp., Delhi.
- CLEMENTS F.E. 1916 - Plant succession: an analysis of the development of vegetation. *Carnegie Inst. Washington Publ.*, 242:1-512.
- CLEMENTS F.E. 1936 - Nature and structure of the climax. *J.Ecol.*, 24:252-284.
- GAUSSEN H. 1959. The vegetation maps. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* 1(4): 155-179.
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., LABROUE L., MEHER-HOMJI V.M., VIART M. 1966 - Notice explicative de la feuille Mysore. 108 p. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.* Hors Série n° 7.
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., VIART M. 1961. Notice de la feuille/Notes on the sheet: Cape Comorin. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* Hors Série n° 1 - 108p.
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., VIART M. *et al.* 1961. Carte Internationale du Tapis Végétal à 1/1.000.000: Cape Comorin - *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.*
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., VIART M., MEHER-HOMJI V.M., LABROUE L. 1965 - Carte Internationale du Tapis Végétal à 1/1.000.000: MYSORE. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry*.
- HALLE F., OLDEMAN R.A.A., TOMLINSON P.B. 1978. *Tropical trees and forests. An architectural analysis*. Springer Verlag, Berlin, Heidelberg, New York. 441p.
- HARTSHORN G.S. 1978. *Tree falls and tropical forest dynamics*. In: *Tropical trees as living systems*. TOMLINSON P.B., ZIMMERMANN M.H. (eds.) Cambridge Univ. Press: 617-638.
- KAHN F. 1983. Architecture comparée de forêts tropicales humides et dynamique de la rhizosphère. Thèse de doctorat d'Etat, Université de Montpellier, France. 426p.
- LEGRIS P. 1963. La végétation de l'Inde: écologie et flore. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* 6. 596p.
- LEGRIS P., DEVINEAU J.L., PASCAL J.P., DESHAYES M., MENAUT J.C., JANEL P. 1981 - Etude comparative de formations ligneuses en zone tropicale sèche d'Asie et d'Afrique occidentale. DGRST n° 79.7. 0023. Action concertée. 111 p.
- LEGRIS P., VIART M. 1961. Bioclimates of South India and Ceylon. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* 3(2): 165-178 + 1 map.
- LENGERKE H.J. von. 1977. *The Nilgiris weather and climate of a mountain area in South India*. Beiträge zur Südasien forschung Südasien-Institut Universität Heidelberg, Band. 32, 340p.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1963. Les Bioclimats du Sub Continents Indien et leurs types analogues dans le monde. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* 7(1, 2): 257p + 386p.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1980. Transition from dissymmetric to tropical regimes in South India. *Proc. 67th Indian Sci. Congr.* III. 92.
- MONOD T. 1963. Après Yangambi (1956): notes de phytogéographie africaine. *Bull. I.F.A.N. sér. A, XXV* (2), 594-619.
- OLDEMAN R.A.A. 1974 - L'architecture de la forêt guyanaise. *Mem. ORSTOM*, 73, 204p.
- PASCAL J.P. 1982 - Bioclimates of the Western Ghats at 1/250000 (2 sheets) *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* Hors Série n° 17.

- PASCAL J.P. 1984 - Les forêts denses humides sempervirentes des Ghats occidentaux du Sud de l'Inde. Ecology, structure, floristique, succession. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* tome XX, 365p.
- RAI S.N. 1981 — Productivity of tropical rain forests of Karnataka. Ph.D. Thesis, Univ. Bombay, 183p.
- RAMAMURTHY K. 1972. *A study of rainfall regimes in India*. Univ. of Madras, 99p.
- RAO K.N. 1981. Tropical cyclones of the Indian Seas. In: K. TAKAHASHI & H. ARAKAWA (eds.) *Climates of Southern and Western Asia*. World Survey of Climatology vol. 9. Elsevier Sc. Publ. Co., Amsterdam. Chapter 4: 257-324.
- RAO Y.P. 1976. *Southwest monsoon*. India Meteorological Department. 367p.
- RAYCHAUDHURI S.P. 1962. Development of legends for classification and nomenclature of Indian soils. *Journ. Ind. Soc. Soil Science* 10(1).
- RICHARDS P.W. 1952 - *Tropical rain forest*. Cambridge Univ. Press. 450 p.
- STEENIS C.G.G.J. van. 1958 - Rejuvenation as a factor for judging the status of vegetation types: the biological nomad theory, p. 212-215 In: *Study of tropical vegetation: Proceedings of Kandy Symposium UNESCO*.
- UNESCO. 1973. Classification internationale et cartographie de la végétation. *Ecologie et Conservation*, 6, 93p.
- WHITMORE T.C. 1978. *Gaps in the canopy*. In: Tropical trees as living Systems. TOMLINSON P.B. ZIMMERMANN M.H. (eds.) Cambridge Univ. Press: 639-655.
- WHITTAKER R.H. 1953 - A consideration of climax theory: the climax as a population and pattern. *Ecol. Monog.*, 23: 41-78.

GENERAL REFERENCES ON THE MAPPED REGION

- ADKOLI N.S. 1976 - Western Ghats of Karnataka. *My Forest*, 12(4): 161-174.
- ADKOLI N.S. 1977 - Ecological effects of Kalinadi Chakra and Savehaku projects. *My Forest*, 13(1): 11-15.
- ADKOLI N.S. 1980 - Management of vulnerable evergreen forests. *My Forest*, 16(2): 117-126.
- AHUJA B.S. 1962 - Deciduous forests of Belgaum, Western Ghats. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. India*, 32 B(3): 203-208.
- AHUJA B.S., SINGH K.P. 1963 - Ecological studies on the humid tropics of Western Ghats, India. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. India*, 33(B): 77-84.
- ANONYMOUS 1976 - Report of the Task Force for the Ecological Planning of the Western Ghats. *Nat. Committee on environmental planning and coordination*, New Delhi, 20 p.
- ARORA R.K. 1960-The botany of Coorg forests I. General. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. India*, 30 B(3): 289-305.
- ARORA R.K. 1960 - Botanical and ecological studies in the humid tropics. Punjab Univ., Chandigarh.
- ARORA R.K. 1960 - Distribution patterns of plants from the humid tropics of Western Ghats. *Mem. Ind. Bot. Soc.*, 26-31.
- ARORA R.K. 1960 - Ecology of *Xylia xylocarpa* Taub. *Ind. For.*, 86: 306-310.
- ARORA R.K. 1960 - Climatic climax along the Western Ghats. *Ind. For.*, 86: 435-439.
- ARORA R.K. 1961 - The forests of North Kanara district I. Scrubs. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 40(2): 187-200.
- ARORA R.K. 1963 - The forests of North Kanara district III. Evergreen type. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 42(1): 38-60.
- ARORA R.K. 1963 - The forests of North Kanara district IV. Successional trends and synthesis of vegetation. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 42(4): 629-636.
- ARORA R.K. 1964 - The botany of Coorg Forests II. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. India*, 34 B(2): 100-112.
- ARORA R.K. 1964-The forests of North Kanara district II. Deciduous type. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 43(1): 75-86.
- ARORA R.K. 1964 - Vegetation in relation to climate and soil-a correlation of factors for North Kanara forests. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. India*, 34 B(4): 361-368.
- ARORA R.K. 1964 - Wind dispersed species in the humid tropics, analysis of Indian vegetation. *J. Soc. Indian For.*, 4:102-108.
- ARORA R.K. 1964 - Phytogeographical notes on the humid tropics flora of India. World distribution and analysis of the woody dicotyledonous flora of Western Ghats and Assam. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 43(2): 220-228.
- ARORA R.K. 1965 - Ecological notes on the vegetation of Coorg district, Western Ghats. *Ind. For.*, 91 (10): 722-742.
- ARORA R.K. 1965 -The vegetation of South Kanara district, Western Ghats, India I. General features and floristic composition of bio-edaphic types. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 44(4): 453-467.
- ARORA R.K. 1966 - The vegetation of South Kanara district, Western Ghats, India II. *Xylia* mixed type. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 45(1-2): 127-137.
- ARORA R.K. 1966 - The vegetation of South Kanara district, Western Ghats, India III. Evergreen type. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 45(3-4): 304-316.
- ARORA R.K. 1966 - On the biological spectrum of North Kanara flora. *Ind. For.*, 96(2): 85-88.
- ARORA R.K. 1967 -The vegetation of South Kanara district, Western Ghats, India IV. Succession in plant communities. *J. Indian bot. Soc.*, 46(1): 15-24.
- ARORA R.K. 1967 - Classification of the tropical rain forest communities in Western Ghats, in tropical rain forests. *Proc. Symp. Recent Adv. Trop. Ecol. Abstr.*, 2:2.
- ARORA R.K. 1968 - An ecological analysis of floristic diversity in tropical rain forests of Western Ghats, India. *Proc. Symp. Recent Adv. Trop. Ecol* 2: 390-397.
- ARORA R.K., WADHWA B.M., RAIZADA M.B. 1981 - The botany of South Kanara district. *Ind. J. of Forestry*, "supplement 1981", 64 p.
- BHAGWAT S.R. 1975 - Our Vanishing Forests. *My Forest*, 11(3): 123-136.
- BHATIA K.K. 1954 - Ecology of teak (*Tectona grandis*). Ph.D. Thesis, Sagar Univ.
- BHATNAGAR H.P. 1960 - General features and floristic composition of tropical evergreen forests of India. *Nat. Acad. Sci. India*, 2:122-123.
- BLASCO F. 1971 - Montagnes du Sud de l'Inde: Forêts, Savanes, Ecologie. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.* Tome X. 436 p.
- BRANDIS D. 1883 - On the distribution of forests in India. *Ind. For.*, 9: 174-183, 221-233.

- BUCHANAN F. 1807 - *A journey from Madras through the countries of Mysore, Canara and Malabar*. London. (Reprint, Madras 1870, 2 vols.)
- CALOPHYLLUM 1929 - Evergreen forests in British Malabar. *Ind. For.*, 55(1): 20-30.
- CHAMPION H.G. 1936 - A preliminary survey of the forest types of India and Burma. *Ind. For. Rec.*, 1: X+286p., New Delhi.
- CHAMPION H.G., SETH S.K. 1968 - *A revised survey of the forest types of India*. Government of India Press, Nasik. 404 p.
- CHANDRASEKHARAN C. 1954 - Grasslands of South India and some aspects of their afforestation. *Mad. For. College Mag.*, 30: 50-57.
- CHANDRASEKHARAN C. 1962 - Ecological study of the forests of Kerala State. *Ind. For.*, 88: 473-480.
- CHANDRASEKHARAN C. 1962 - Forest types of Kerala State (1). *Ind. For.*, 88: 660-674.
- CHANDRASEKHARAN C. 1962 - Forest types of Kerala State (2) *Ind. For.*, 88: 731-747.
- CHANDRASEKHARAN C. 1962 - Forest types of Kerala State (3) *Ind. For.*, 88: 837-847.
- CHATTERJEE U.N., SEN D.N. 1964 - On the eco-physiology of *Salmalia malabarica* DC. *Scho. a. Endl. seeds. Sci. & Cult.*, 30(12): 598-600.
- DALGADO D.G. 1898 - *Flora de Goa e Savantvadi*. Lisbon.
- DASAPPA G., MADHAVA RAO C. 1972 - A survey of vegetation of Dharwar agricultural college. *My Forest* 8(4): 15-23.
- DASHPUTRE G.B. 1960 - The semi-evergreen forests of the Chandgad Range, Kolhapur division, Bombay. *Tropical moist evergreen forest Symposium, For. Res. Inst. Dehra Dun*.
- DAVIDAR P. 1980 - An ecological reconnaissance of the Kudremukh-Aroli-Gangamula tract of the Western Ghats, Karnataka. *Centre for theoretical studies Indian Institute of Science, Technical report n° 6 p. 42 with appendix n°3*, Bangalore.
- DESSAI A.G. 1979 - *Xylia dolabriformis*: An indicator to Gabbro bodies. *Curr. Sci.*, 48(7): 304, Bangalore.
- DHARESHWAR S.S. 1939-40 - Hanovar range and teak regeneration. *Ind. For.*, 65: 406-424, 66: 345-349.
- DHARESHWAR S.S. 1941 - The denuded condition of the minor forest in Kanara coastal tract, its history and scheme for its regeneration. *Ind. For.*, 67(2): 68-81.
- ELLIS J.L., SWAMINATHAN M.S., CHANDRABOSE M. 1967 - Studies on the vascular flora of Sultan's battery and Chedalth forest ranges, Kozhikode district, Kerala. *Bull. bot. Surv. India.*, 9(1-4): 1-16.
- ENERS D.V. 1907 - The evergreen forest of Manjarabad forest range, Mysore State. *Ind. For.*, 33(7): 324-328.
- GADGIL M. 1979 - Hills, dams and forests. Some field observations from the Western Ghats. *Proc. Indian Acad. Sci.* Vol. 2, Part 3, September: 291-303.
- GADGIL M., MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1982 - Conserving India's biological diversity. In: *Indo-U.S. binational workshop on conservation and management of biological diversity*. Indian Institute of Science, Dept. of Environ. Govt. of India 24 p.
- GADGIL M., PRASAD S.N. 1978 - Vanishing bamboo stocks, *Commerce*. 136(3497): 1000-1004.
- GADGIL S., BAGAVANTS., JOSHI N.V., HEGDE L.M. 1982- Cluster analysis of Rainfall stations of Karnataka. *BES n°4*: 40p. Mimeogr. Published by Bureau of Economics and Statistics. Bangalore. Govt. of Karnataka.
- GANAPATHY P.M. 1959 - A study of the tropical rain forests with special reference to India. *Ind. For. Col. Mag.*, Vol. 4.
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., LABROUE L., MEHER-HOMJI V.M., VIART M. 1966-Notice explicative de la feuille Mysore. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.* Hors Série 7, 108 p.
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., VIART M. *et al.* 1961 - Carte Internationale du Tapis Végétal à 1/1.000.000: CAPE COMORIN. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.*
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., VIART M- 1961 - Notice de la feuille/Notes on the sheet: Cape Comorin. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.* Hors. Série n° 1, 108p.
- GAUSSEN H., LEGRIS P., VIART M., MEHER-HOMJI V.M., LABROUE L. 1965 - Carte Internationale du Tapis Végétal à 1/1.000.000: MYSORE. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.*
- GEORGE M.P. 1961 - Teak plantations of Kerala. *Ind. For.*, 87(1): 646-655.
- GIBSON A. 1852 - Report on the teak and other plantations and forests in the Bombay Presidency.
- GOVINDARAJAN S.V., MURTHY R.S., JAIN S.P., RAGHUMOHAN N.G., VENKATARAMAN M. 1974 - A survey of natural resources of Goa. (With particular reference to soils and land classification for agricultural development.) I.C.A.R. *Technical Bulletin n° 49*, New Delhi.
- GOVINDARAJAN S.V., MURTHY R.S., NAGBHUSHANA S.R., RAGHUMOHAN N.G. 1971 - Landscapes of Goa. *Indian J. Agric. Sci.*, 41(2): 75-83.
- GRIFFITH A.L., GUPTA R.S. 1948 - Soil in relation to teak with special reference to laterization. *Ind. For. Bull.* 141.
- GUPTA R.K., SHANKARNARAYAN K.A. 1962 - Ecological status of the grasslands in South India. *Trop. Ecol.* 3:75-78.
- GUPTA R.S. 1951 - On the suitability of soils for teak plantations with special reference to laterization. *Proc. 9th Silv. Conf. F.R.I., Dehra Dun II*: 266-269.
- IYPPU A.I. 1960 - The silviculture and management of evergreen forests of Kerala State. *Tropical moist evergreen forest Symposium, For. Res. Inst. Dehra Dun*, 12p.

- JOSE A.I., HOSHY M.M. 1972 - A study of the morphological, physical and chemical characteristics of soils as influenced by teak vegetation I. *Ind. For.* 98(6): 338-348.
- JOSHI S.R. 1960 - Autecology of *Anogeissus latifolia* Wall. Ph.D. Thesis, Jabalpur Univ.
- KADAMBI K. 1929 - Observations on the growth of Kiralbhogs. *Mysore Forest Journal*.
- KADAMBI K. 1929 - A short note on the evergreen belt Shanker State forest. *Mysore Forest Journal*.
- KADAMBI K. 1934 - The evergreen forests, Agumbe zone. *Quarterly Journal of Mysore Forest Department*. July, August & Sept. 1934. 23 p.
- KADAMBI K. 1936 - Observations on the Silvicultural characters of *Dipterocarpus indicus* in the Agumbe forest zone in Mysore State. *Ind. For.* 62(11): 481-492.
- KADAMBI K. 1938 - Observations on the growth of *Poeciloneuron indicum*. *Ind. For.* 64(4): 212-223.
- KADAMBI K. 1939 - The montane evergreen forest, Bisale Region. *Ind. For.* 65(4): 189-201.
- KADAMBI K. 1941 - The evergreen ghat rain forest; Agumbe-Kilandur zone. *Ind. For.* 67 (4): 184-203.
- KADAMBI K. 1942 - The evergreen ghat rain forests of the Tunga and the Bhadra river sources. *Ind. For.* 68(5) Part I: 233-240; 68(6) Part II: 305-312.
- KADAMBI K. 1950 - Evergreen, montane forests of the Western Ghats Hassan district, Mysore State. *Ind. For.* 76: (1,2,3): 18-30, 69-32, 121-132.
- KADAMBI K. 1951 - Geology of teak in Mysore. *Proc. 9th Silv. Conf. F.R.I. DEHRA DUN II*: 239-242.
- KADAMBI K. 1954 - The Silviculture of *Cullenia excelsa* Wight. *Ind. For.* 80(8): 442-445.
- KADAMBI K. 1954 - *Poeciloneuron indicum* Bedd., its silviculture and management. *Ind. For.* 80(6): 323-331.
- KADAMBI K. 1955 - Silviculture of the species of the genus *Dillenia*, Family Dilleniaceae: *Dillenia indica* Linn., *Dillenia pentagyna* Roxb., *Dillenia aurea* Smith. *The silviculture of Indian trees*, 3:14 p.
- KADAMBI K. 1955 - *Holigama amottiana* Hook. f. Syn. *H. longifolia* Wight & Am. *Ind. For.* 81(2): 102-106.
- KADAMBI K. 1957 - The silviculture of *Vateria indica* Link. *Ind. For.* 83(5): 317-323.
- KADAMBI K. 1957 - The silviculture of *Calophyllum wightianum* Wall. *Ind. For.* 83(6): 384-386.
- KARTHIKEYAN S., SHARMA B.D., MUDALIAR S.K. (Miss.) 1982 - New distributional records of plants for N. Kanara, S.M. Country and Goa. *J. Econ. Tax. Bot.* 3(2): 609-615.
- KHISTRY D.V. 1960 - Tropical moist evergreen forest in Bombay State. *Tropical moist evergreen forest Symposium, For. Res. Inst. Dehra Dun*, 3p.
- KRISHNAMOORTHY, K. 1960 - The evergreen forests of Kerala. *Tropical moist evergreen forest Symposium, For. Res. Inst., Dehra Dun* 4p.
- KRISHNAMURTY A.V.R.G. - *A bibliography on teak; Tectona grandis* Linn. t. Jugal Kishore & Co., Dehra Dun.
- KUSHALAPPA K.A. 1975 - The role of exotics in Karnataka forestry. *Ind. For.* 101:110-115.
- LAKSHMANA A.C. 1975 - Note on Bhagavathy Valley burnt area - a suggestion on its afforestation. *My Forest* 11(1): 17-23.
- LAKSHMANA A.C., SUBRAMANIAN C.K. 1976 - Grassy patches in the Western Ghats of Karnataka with particular reference to Coorg. *My Forest* 12(4): 179-182.
- LAKSHMANA A.C., SUBRAMANIAN C.K. 1977 - Grassy patches in the Western Ghats of Karnataka with particular reference to Coorg (Part II). *My Forest* 13(2): 125-139.
- LEGRIS P. 1963 - La végétation de l'Inde: écologie et flore. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry trav. sec. sci. tech.* 6: 596 p.
- LEGRIS P., DEVINEAU J.L., PASCAL J.P., DESHAYES M., MENAUT J.C., JANEL P. 1981 - Etude comparative de formations ligneuses en zone tropicale sèche d'Asie et d'Afrique occidentale. *DGRST n° 79.7.0023 Action concertée GRNR*; 11 lp.
- LEGRIS P., VIART M. 1961 - Bioclimates of South India and Ceylon. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry. trav. sec. sci. tech.* 3(2): 165-178 + 1 map.
- LOWSON M.A. 1894 - Notes of a tour in Travancore, etc. *Rec. Bot. Surv. India* 1(4).
- MAHAJAN S.D., DIVAN V.V. 1968 - Contribution to the flora of Kolhapur district vegetation and forest resources of Radhana area. *J. Shivaji Univ.* 1: 69-76, Kolhapur.
- MATHAUDA G.S. 1953 - The tree species of the tropical evergreen ghat forests of Kanara (Bombay) and their rate of growth. *Ind. For. Bull.* n°169. (Rept. from the *Ind. For.* 79(4): 208-218 and 220-233).
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1963 - Les bioclimats du Sub-continent Indien et leurs types analogues dans le monde. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.* 7 (1, 2): 257 p + 386 p.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1967 - Vegetation of Peninsular India and its cartography. *Geogr. Rev. India* 29(4): 29-46.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1973 - A phytosociological study of the *Albizia amara* Boiv. community of India. *Phytocoenologia* 1(1): 114-129.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1976 - A botanical trip from Pondicherry to Southern Karnataka. *My Forest* 12(4): 151-160.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1977 - History of the dry deciduous forests of Western and Central India. In: AGRAWAL D.P., PANDE B.M. (Eds.) *Ecology and archeology of Western India*: 109-126. Concept Publ. Co., New Delhi.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1977 - The dry deciduous forests of Peninsular India. *Feddes Repertorium* 88 (1-2): 113-134.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1977 - Vegetation-climate parallelism along Pondicherry-Mysore-Murkal transects South India. *Phytocoenologia*, 4(2): 206-217.

- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1978 - Delineation of Western Ghats: Phytogeographer's view point. In: SINGH J.S., GOPAL B. (Eds.) *Glimpses of Ecology (Professor R. MISRA Commemoration volume)*: 264-268. International Scientific Publication., Jaipur.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1979 - On the subtropical climate and vegetation of the Indian sub-continent. *Geophytology* 8(2): 137-146.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1979 - Distribution of the Dipterocarpaceae: Some phytogeographic consideration on India. *Phytocoenologia*, 6: 85-93.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1980 - Repercussions of deforestation on precipitation in Western Karnataka, India. *Arch. Met. Geoph. Biokl.*, Ser. B, 28: 385-400.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1980 - The link between rainfall and forest clearance: case studies from Western Karnataka. *Transaction of the Institute of Indian Geographers* 2(1): 59-65, Pune.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1980 - Transition from dissymmetric to tropical regimes in South India. *Proc. 67th Indian Sci. Congr.* III: 92.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M. 1982 - Do forests control climates? *Science Today* 16(1): 37-42.
- MEHER-HOMJI V.M., MISRA K.C. 1973 - Phytogeography of the Indian sub-continent. In: MISRA R. *et al.* (Eds.): *Progress of Plant Ecology in India* 1: 9-88. Today & Tomorrow's Printers & Publishers, New Delhi.
- MENON A.K. 1938 - The forests of South Kanara. *Indian Geogr. J.* 13(3): 269.
- MIRCHANDANI T.K. 1941 - Kanara forests. *Ind. For.* 67: 62-68.
- NADGOUDA K.S. 1977 - Note on Gadag forest division. *My Forest* 13(2): 86-91.
- NAIR K.N.R. 1957 - Ecological status of the South Indian grasslands, Symposium on vegetation types of India, Baroda 1955. *J. Indian bot. Soc.* 36(4): 596.
- NAIR M.P. 1980 - Endemic flora of Peninsular India and its significance. *Bull. bot. Surv. India* 22:11-23.
- NAIR P.N. 1968 - Ecological status of *Salmalia malabarica* in tropical wet evergreen forest. *Ind. For.* 94(10): 779-780.
- NAITHANI B.D. 1966 - Studies on the flora of Bandipur reserve forest, Mysore State. *Bull. bot. Surv. India* 8: 252-263.
- NANAYYA K.M. 1949 - Sandal forest in Coorg. *Ind. For.* 75: 87-90.
- NAZMA 1981 - A handbook of Kerala timbers. *Kerala Forest Research Institute Report* 9, 260 p.
- PASCAL J.P. 1982 - Bioclimates of the Western Ghats at 1/500.000 (2 sheets) *Inst. Fr. Pondichéry* - Hors Série n° 17.
- PASCAL J.P. 1984 - Les forêts denses humides sempervirentes des Ghats occidentaux du Sud de l'Inde. Ecologie, structure, floristique, succession. *Inst. fr. Pondichéry, trav. sec. sci. tech.*, tome XX, 365 p.
- PRASAD N.S., SHARATCHANDRA H.C. 1984 - Primary production and consumption in the deciduous forest ecosystem of Bandipur in South India. *Proc. Indian Acad. Sci. (Plant Sci.)*, 93(2): 83-97.
- PURI G.S. 1960 - *Indian forest ecology*. 2 vols. 710 p. New Delhi, Oxford Book & Stationary Co.
- PURI G.S., MEHER-HOMJI V.M., GUPTA R.K., PURI S. 1983 - *Forest ecology* Vol. 1 Oxford & IBH Publishing Co. New Delhi.
- PURI G.S., VASAVADA J.V., ANSARI M.Y. 1959 - Botanical exploration of Kerala. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. India* 29(B): 272-276.
- QURESHI I.M. 1965 - Tropical rain forests of India and their silvicultural and ecological aspects. *Symp. Ecol. Res. Humid Trop. Veget.* Kuching 1963. UNESCO Sc. Coop. S.E. Asia: 120-136, New Delhi.
- RAGHAVAN R.S. 1978 - Flora of Agumbe, Hulical & Tirthahalli in Shimoga district (Karnataka State). *The Madras Herbarium 1853-1978 (125th Anniversary Souvenir)* p. 23-34. Botanical Survey of India, Coimbatore.
- RAIS.N. 1976 - Rate of growth of some species raised in the high rainfall zone of Karnataka. *My Forest* 12(2): 79-81.
- RAI S.N. 1977 - Volume production by some tropical rain forest species. *My Forest* 13(1): 47-50.
- RAI S.N. 1978 - Rate of growth of *Dalbergia latifolia* and *Xylia dolabriformis*. *Malay. For.* 41(3): 241-252.
- RAI S.N. 1979 - Rate of growth of *Hopea parviflora* Bedd. *My Forest* 15(1): 31-39.
- RAIS.N. 1979 - Regional volume table for *Euphoria longana* (data from Karnataka). *My Forest* 15(2): 87-90.
- RAI S.N. 1979 - Regional volume table for white cedar - *Dysoxylum malabaricum* Bedd. (Data from Karnataka). *Ind. For.* 105(3): 230-231.
- RAIS.N. 1979 - Leaf area of some tropical rain forest species of Western Ghats. *Indian J. Ecol.* 6(2): 1-6.
- RAI S.N. 1979 - Diameter/height and diameter/girth relationship of some rain forest tree species of Karnataka, India. *Malay. For.* 42(1): 53-58.
- RAI S.N. 1980 - Regional volume table for *Holigarna grahamii* Hook, and its certain other relationships (Data from Karnataka). *Ind. For.* 106(2): 113-115.
- RAI S.N. 1980 - Regional volume table for Gurjan oil tree (*Dipterocarpus turbinatus* Gaertn.-Syn. *Dipterocarpus indicus* Bedd.) and its certain other relationships (Data from Karnataka). *Ind. For.* 106(8): 574-577.
- RAI S.N. 1980 - Regional volume table for Indian Gutta Percha (*Palaquium ellipticum* Engler) and its certain other relationships (Data from Karnataka). *My Forest* 16(2): 95-100.
- RAI S.N. 1981 - Regional volume table for "Indian Copal" (*Vateria indica* Linn.) Tree and its certain other relationships (Data from Karnataka). *Indian J. Forestry* 4(2): 99-102.
- RAI S.N. 1981 - Rate of growth of some evergreen species. *Ind. For.* 107(8): 513-518.

- RAI S.N. 1981 - Regional volume table for *Lophopetalum wightianum* Am. (Data from Karnataka). *My forest* 17(2): 91-94.
- RAI S.N. 1981 - Rate of diameter increment of *Syzygium gardneri* and *Vepris bilocularis* in the tropical rain forests of Western Ghats, India. *Indian J. Ecol* 8(1): 1-7.
- RAI S.N. 1981 - Productivity of tropical rain forests of Karnataka. Ph.D. Thesis, Bombay Univ. 183 p.
- RAI S.N. 1982 - Rate of diameter increment of *Olea dioica* (Oleaceae) in the tropical rain forests of Karnataka, India. *Indian J. Ecol.* 9(2): 171-180.
- RAI S.N. 1983 - Leaf area of some tropical rain forest species of Western Ghats. *Indian J. Ecol.* 10(2): 194-198.
- RAI S.N. 1984 - Photosynthetic biomass and leaf area index in tropical rain forests of Western Ghats. *Indian J. Ecol.* 11(1): 19-26.
- RAMACHANDRAN V.S. 1978 - Studies on the flora of Tellicherry division of Cannanore district, Kerala. *The Madras Herbarium 1853-1978 (125th Anniversary Souvenir)* p. 25. Botanical Survey of India, Coimbatore.
- RAMASWAMY S. V., CHANDRASEKHAR APPA 1970 - A sketch of vegetation and flora around Devangere. *J. Mysore Univ.* 23(B): 78-83.
- RAO R.S. 1978 - Floristic patterns along the Western Ghats of India. *Notes from the Royal Botanic Garden Edinburgh* 37(1): 95-112.
- RAO R.S., SASTRY A.R. 1964 - Deciduous forests of Devarayadurga, Mysore State. *Bull. bot. Surv. India*, 6(2-4): 159-167.
- RAO R.S., WADHWA B.M., ANSARY M.Y. 1961 - Comparative studies on the distribution of some useful trees of tropical evergreen forests in the Western and Eastern parts of India. *Ind. For.* 87(4): 220-241.
- RAO T. A. 1978 - On the coastal floristics and vegetation of the Malabar Coast pertaining to Kerala State, India. *The Madras Herbarium 1853-1978 (125th Anniversary Souvenir)* p. 24. Botanical Survey of India, Coimbatore.
- RAZI B.A. 1950 - An account of the forest of Mysore. *J. Mysore Univ.* B. 10(g): 47-58.
- RAZI B.A. 1950 - A contribution towards a study of dispersal mechanism of flowering plants in Mysore, South India. *Ecology* 31: 282-286.
- RAZI B.A. 1954 - An interpretation of elements in the flora of Mysore State, South India. D.Sc. Thesis, Mysore Univ.
- RAZI B.A. 1955-56 - The phytogeography of Mysore hilltops. *J. Mysore Univ.* 14(B): 87-107, 15:109-141.
- RAZI B.A. 1956 - An account of the vegetation of the semi-arid tracts of Mysore State and Karnataka. *J. Mysore Univ.* 15: 1-6.
- RAZI B.A. 1973 - Vegetation and floristic composition of the Deccan Trap areas of Mysore State. *Bull. INSA*, 45:168-177.
- RAZI B.A., GOVINDU H.C. 1952 - Some plant associations of Savandurga. *J. Mysore Univ.* 12(9): 103-108.
- SANTAPAU H. 1955 - A botanical excursion to North Kanara, Bombay State in May 1954. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.* 53: 10-28.
- SEN GUPTA J.N. 1939 - *Dipterocarpus* (Gurjan) forests in India and their regeneration. *Ind. For. Rec. (N.S.)*, 3(4).
- SETH S.K., YADAV J.S.P. 1960-Soils of the tropical moist evergreen forest of India. *Tropical moist evergreen forest Symposium*, 14 p.
- SHYAM SUNDER S. 1971 - Classification of southern tropical semi-evergreen forest of Mysore State. *Seminar on "Biogeography"*, French Inst., Pondicherry. Oct. 1971 (Cyclostyled).
- SINGH K.P. 1968 - Nutrient status of forest soils in humid tropical regions of Western Ghats. *Trop. Ecol.* 9(2): 119-130.
- SINGH S.P. 1981 - Total tree volume table for *Tectona grandis* (teak). *Ind. For.* 107(10): 621-623.
- STEBBING E.P. 1921 - *The forests of India*. 3 vols. London.
- STRACEY P.O. 1959 - The silviculture and management of tropical rain forests in India. *Ind. For.* 85(7): 385-402.
- SUBRAMANIAN A.R. 1964 - Climate and natural vegetation of the Mysore State. *J. Indian Soc. Soil Sci.* 12: 101-112.
- TALBOT W.A. 1906 - Distribution of the forest types of Bombay Presidency and Sindh. *Ind. For.* 32: 8-24, 56-64, 126-141.
- TROUP R.S. 1921 - *The silviculture of Indian trees*. 3 vols. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1195p.
- TROUP R.S. 1926 - Problems of forest ecology in India. *Aims and methods in the study of vegetation*, 283-313.
- VARTAK V.D. 1966 - Enumeration of plants from Gomantak, India (with a note on botanical excursion to the Castle Rock area). *Maharashtra Assoc. for the Cultivation of Sci., Poona*.
- VARTAK V.D. 1973 - Some aspects of the vegetation and flora of Konkan and Goa. (*Symposium on Deccan Trap Country*) *Bull. INSA* 45: 245-259.
- WEBB M. J. 1961 - The coast plains of Kerala. *Indian Geogr.*, 36:1-27.
- WHYTE R.O., DABADGHAO P.M., VENKATARAMAN S.V. 1955 - Ecological status of grasslands in India. *Ind. Bot. Soc. Symp. on vegetation types of India*.
- WOODROW G. 1894 - Notes on a journey from Haveri to Kumta. *Rec. Bot. Surv. India*, 1(4).
- YADAV J.S.P. 1968 - Physico-chemical characteristics of some typical soils of Indian forests. *Ind. For.* 94(1): 85-98.
- YADAV J.S.P., PATHAK T.C., MAHI G.S. 1970 - Soil investigation in evergreen forests of Western Ghats. *Ind. For.* 96(9): 635-649.

FLORA

- BEDDOME R.H. 1869-1913 - *Flora sylvatica of Madras Presidency*, Madras.
- BEDDOME R.H. 1878 - *The flora sylvatica for Southern India*. 3 vols. Reprinted Edition - Periodical Expert book Agency, New Delhi.
- BOURDILLON T.F. 1908 - *The forest trees of Travancore*, 456p., Bishen Singh M.P.S., Dehra Dun.
- BRANDIS D. 1911 - *Indian trees*, 757 p. London, Constable & Co.
- CHOWDHURY K.A., GHOSH S.S. 1958 - *Indian woods*. Vol. 1 (Dilleniaceae to Elaeocarpaceae) 304 p. Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun.
- COOKE T. 1901-1908 - *Flora of the Presidency of Bombay*. 3 vols. Reprinted Edition 1958 - Botanical Survey of India, Calcutta.
- FYSON P.F. 1920-1932 - *The flora of the South Indian hill stations* 3 vols: 1879 p. Madras.
- GAMBLE J.S. 1916-1935 - *Flora of the presidency of Madras*. 3 vols. London. Reprinted Edition 1957-Botanical Survey of India, Calcutta.
- HOOKER J.D. 1872-1897 - *Flora of British India*. 7 vols., Reeve and Co., Ashford, Kent, England.
- RAO M.R. 1914 - *Flowering plants of Travancore*, 496 p. Government Press, Trivandrum.
- RAO R.R., RAZI B.A. 1981 - A synoptic flora of Mysore district. *Curr. Sci.* 50(14): 652.
- RAZI B.A. 1980 - *Flora of Chikmagalur district*. Intern. Book Distributors, Booksellers & Publishers.
- SALDANHA C.J. 1984 - *Flora of Kamataka*. Vol 1. Oxford and I.B.H. Publishing Co.
- SALDANHA C.J., NICOLSON D.H. 1976 - *Flora of the Hassan district, Kamataka, India*. Amerind Publishing Co. Pvt. Ltd., New Delhi.
- SANTAPAU H., HENRY A.N. 1972 - *A dictionary of the flowering plants in India*. 198 p. Council of Scientific & Industrial Research, New Delhi.
- TALBOT W. A. 1909 - *Forest flora of the Bombay Presidency and Sind*. 2 vols. 508 + 574 p. Government photozincographic Press, Poona.
- TALBOT W. A. 1949 - *The trees, shrubs and woody climbers of Bombay Presidency*. 564 p. (Reprint). Government photozincographic Press, Poona.

Annex I : Correspondence between the Forest Map of South India's Classification and that of Champion and Seth 1968.

| FOREST MAP OF SOUTH INDIA'S CLASSIFICATION | | CHAMPION AND SETH'S CLASSIFICATION (1968) | | | |
|---|---|--|--|---|---|
| Group I : Evergreen and semi-evergreen climax forests and degradation | A - Evergreen and semi-evergreen climax forests | Low elevation types | Dipterocarpus - Kingiodendron - Humboldtia type | 1A/C4: West coast tropical evergreen forest | Group I : Tropical wet evergreen forests |
| | | | Dipterocarpus - Humboldtia - Poeciloneuron type | | |
| | | | Dipterocarpus - Persea type | | |
| | | | Dipterocarpus - Diospyros - Diospyros type | | |
| | | | Persea - Diospyros - Holigarna type | | |
| | | | Diospyros - Dysoxylum - Holigarna type | | |
| | | Medium elevation types | Cullenia - Mesua - Palaquium type | 1A/C4: West coast tropical evergreen forest (alt. < 1000m) | |
| | | | Mesua - Palaquium type | | |
| | | | Poeciloneuron - Palaquium - Hopea type | | |
| | High elevation types | Memeclylon - Syzygium - Actinodaphne type | 8A/C2: Western subtropical hill forest | Group B : Subtropical broad-leaved hill forests | |
| | | Schefflera - Meliosma - Gordania type | 8A/C1: Southern subtropical hill forest | | |
| | | Shola type | 11A/C1: Southern montane wet temperate forest | | Group : II Montane wet temperature forests |
| | B - Secondary or degraded stages | Evergreen and semi-evergreen forests | Disturbed | low elevation medium elevation | 2A/C2: West coast semi evergreen forest (partly) 8ADS: Degradation stages of southern subtropical broadleaved hill forests |
| | | | Secondary | gregarious Hopea | 2A/C2: West coast semi evergreen forest (partly) 2A2S1: West coast secondary evergreen Dipterocarp forest |
| | | Secondary moist deciduous forest | general - teak present bamboo facies Xylia facies | 3B/C2: Southern moist mixed deciduous forest 3B/2S1: Southern secondary moist mixed deciduous forest | |
| 3B/C1a: Very moist teak forest | | | | | |
| 2B E3: Moist bamboo brakes (partly) | | | | | |
| 2B E4: Lateritic semi-evergreen forest (Xylia mixed forest) | | | | | |
| Other degraded stages | | Tree savanna to grass savanna | low elevation | Laterite thorn forest | |
| | | | medium elevation | 8A/DS1: South indian subtropical hill savanna | |
| | | | high elevation | 11A/DS2: Southern montane wet grassland | |
| Thicket to scattered shrubs | | low and medium elevation high elevation | 1/2S1: Pioneer Euphorbiaceous scrub | | |
| | 5E7: Laterite scrub | | | | |
| | 11A/DS1: Southern montane wet scrub | | | | |
| Group II : Deciduous climax forests and degradation | forests | Lagerstramia - Tectona - Dillenia type: moist deciduous forest | | 3B/C1b: Moist teak forest 2B/E3: Moist bamboo brake (Bamboo facies) | |
| | | Dry deciduous | Anogeissus - Tectona - Terminalia type | | 5A/C1b: Dry teak forest 3B/C1c: Slightly moist teak forest (humid facies) |
| | | | Anogeissus - Chloroxylon - Albizia type | | 5A/C3: Southern dry mixed deciduous 5A/E4: Hardwickia forest (Hardwickia facies) |
| | degraded stages | Woodland to tree savanna | | 5/2S1: Secondary dry deciduous forest 5/DS2: Dry savanna forest | |
| | | Scrub woodland to low scattered shrubs | | 5/DS1: Dry deciduous scrub 6A/C1: Southern thorn forest 5/DS3: Euphorbia scrub | |

ANNEX 2: LIST OF SYNONYMS

| <i>New names</i> | <i>Old names</i> |
|--|---|
| Acronychia pedunculata (L.) Miq. | Acronychia laurifolia Blume |
| Actinodaphne malabarica Balak. | Actinodaphne hirsuta Hk. |
| Aglaiia anamallayana (Bedd.) Kost. | Lansium anamallayanum Bedd. |
| Allophylus cobbe (L.) Raeusch. | Allophylus rheedii (Wt.) Radlk. |
| Anthocephalus chinensis (Lam.) A. Rich. | Anthocephalus indicus A. Rich. |
| Aphanamixis polystachya (Wall.) Parker | Amoora rohituka W. & A. |
| Apluda mutica L. | |
| var. aristata (L.) Hachel ex Baker | Apluda aristata Linn. |
| Archidendron monadelphum (Roxb.) Nielsen. | Pithecellobium bigeminum (L.) Mart. |
| Artocarpus gomezianus Wall. ex Trecul | Artocarpus lakoocha Roxb. |
| ssp. zeylanicus Jar. | |
| Artocarpus heterophyllus Lam. | Artocarpus integrifolia Linn. |
| | |
| Balanophora fungosa J. & G. Forst. | Balanophora indica (Arn.) Wall. ex Griff. |
| ssp. indica (Arn.) Hansen | |
| Bhesa indica (Bedd.) Ding Hou | Kurrimia indica Gamble |
| Bidens biternata (Lour.) Sherff. | Bidens pilosa L. |
| Bombax ceiba L. | Bombax malabaricum DC. |
| Bremekampia neilgherryensis (Wt.) Sreem. | Haplanthus neilgherryensis Wt. |
| Breynia retusa (Dennst.) Alst. | Breynia patens Rolfe |
| Breynia vitis-idaea (Burm.f.) C.E.C. Fischer | Breynia rhamnoides M. Arg. |
| Bridelia crenulata Roxb. | Bridelia roxburghiana (Mueller) Gehrm. |
| Butea monosperma (Lam.) Taub. | Butea frondosa Koen. |
| | |
| Callicarpa tomentosa (L.) Murr. | Callicarpa lanata Linn. |
| Calophyllum apetalum Willd. | Calophyllum wightianum Wall. |
| Calophyllum polyanthum Wall. ex Choisy | Calophyllum elatum Bedd. |
| Canthium angustifolium Roxb. | Plectronia rheedii (DC.) Bedd. |
| | var. angustifolia (Roxb.) Gamble |
| Canthium dicoccum (Gaertn.) Merr. | Plectronia didyma (Gaertn.) Kurz |
| Canthium neilgherrense Wt. | Plectronia neilgherrensis Bedd. |
| Canthium parviflorum Lam. | Plectronia parviflora (Lam.) Bedd. |
| Carallia brachiata (Lour.) Merr. Carmona | Carallia integerrima DC. |
| retusa (Vahl) Masu. | Ehretia microphylla Lam. |
| Casearia elliptica Willd. | Casearia tomentosa Roxb. |
| Casearia ovata (Lam.) Willd. | Casearia esculenta Roxb. |
| Cassine glauca (Roxb.) Kuntze | Elaeodendron glaucum Pers. |
| Celtis timorensis Span. | Celtis cinnamomea Lindl. |
| Ceriscoides turgida (Roxb.) Tirv. | Gardenia turgida Roxb. |
| Chasalia ophioxylodes (Wall.) Craib | Chasalia curviflora Thw. |
| Chromolaena odorata (L.) King & Robinson | Eupatorium odoratum L. |
| Chrysophyllum lanceolatum (Bl.) DC. | Chrysophyllum roxburghii G. Don |

Cinnamomum malabathrum (*N. Burman*) *Bl.*
 Cinnamomum verum *Presl.*
 Cleidion spiciflorum (*Burm. f.*) *Merr.*
 Clerodendrum viscosum *Vent.*
 Cochlospermum religiosum (*L.*) *Alston*
 Cordia gharaf (*Forsk.*) *Ehrenb. & Asch.*
 Cullenia exarillata *A Robyns*
 Cynometra iripa *Kostel*

Debregeasia longifolia (*Burm.*) *Wedd.*
 Decussocarpus wallichianus (*Presl.*) *de Laubenj.*
 Dendrocnide sinuata (*Bl.*) *Chew.*
 Desmodium triangulare (*Retz.*) *Merr.*
 var. congestum (*W. & A.*) *Sant.*
 Desmodium velutinum (*Willd.*) *DC.*
 Desmos lawii (*J.Hk. & Th.*) *Safford*
 Dimocarpus longan *Lour.*
 Diospyros buxifolia (*Blume*) *Hiem*
 Diplocyclos palmatus (*L.*) *Jeff.*
 Drypetes elata (*Bedd.*) *Pax et Hoffm.*
 Drypetes malabarica (*Bedd.*) *Airy Shaw*
 Drypetes oblongifolia (*Bedd.*) *Airy Shaw*
 Drypetes roxburghii (*Wall.*) *Hurusawa*

Elaeocarpus tectorius (*Lour.*) *Poirot*
 Euodia lunu-ankenda (*Gaertn.*) *Merr.*

Fahrenheitia zeylanica (*Thw.*) *Airy Shaw*
 Ficus amplissima *Sm.*
 Ficus drupacea *Thunb.*
 var. pubescens (*Roth*) *Comer*
 Ficus exasperata *Vahl*
 Ficus microcarpa *L. f.*
 Ficus mollis *Vahl*
 Ficus racemosa *L.*
 Ficus tinctoria *Forst.*
 ssp. parasitica (*Willd.*) *Corner*
 Flacourtia indica (*Burm.*) *Merr.*
 Flemingia macrophylla (*Willd.*) *Prairie*

Garcinia gummi-gutta (*L.*) *Robson*
 Garcinia pictorius (*Roxb.*) *D'Are*
 Garcinia rubro-echinata *Kost.*
 Garcinia talbotii *Raizada ex Sant.*
 Gnida glauca (*Fresen.*) *Gilg*
 Gomphia serrata (*Gaert.*) *Kanis*
 Grewia abutifolia *Vent. ex Juss.*

Haldina cordifolia (*Roxb.*) *Ridsd.*
 Hibiscus ovalifolius (*Forsk.*) *Vahl*
 Hopea ponga (*Dennst.*) *Mabberley*
 Hopea utilis (*Bedd.*) *Bole*

Cinnamomum macrocarpum *J. Hk.*
 Cinnamomum zeylanicum *Garc. ex Blume*
 Cleidion javanicum *Blume*
 Clerodendrum infortunatum *L.*
 Cochlospermum gossypium *DC.*
 Cordia rothii *Roem. & Sch.*
 Cullenia excelsa *Wt.*
 Cynometra mimusoides *Wall.*

Debregeasia velutina *Gaud.*
 Podocarpus wallichiana *Presl.*
 Laportea crenulata *Gaud.*
 Desmodium cephalotes *Wall.*
 var. congestum *Prairie.*
 Desmodium latifolium *DC.*
 Unona lawii *J. Hk. & Thorns.*
 Nephelium longana (*Lam.*) *Camb.*
 Diospyros microphylla *Bedd.*
 Bryonopsis laciniosa (*Linn.*) *Naud.*
 Hemicyclia elata *Bedd.*
 Cyclostemon malabaricus *Bedd.*
 Cyclostemon macrophyllus *Bl.*
 Putranjiva roxburghii *Wall.*

Elaeocarpus oblongus *Gaertn.*
 Evodia lunu-ankenda *Merr.*

Ostodes zeylanicus *M. Arg.*
 Ficus tsiela *Roxb.*
 Ficus mysorensis *Heyne ex Roth*

Ficus asperrima *Roxb.*
 Ficus retusa *Linn.*
 Ficus tomentosa *Roxb.*
 Ficus glomerata *Roxb.*
 Ficus gibbosa *Bl.*
 var. tuberculata (*Roxb.*) *King*
 Flacourtia sepiaria *Roxb.*
 Flemingia congesta *Roxb.*

Garcinia cambogia (*Gaertn.*) *Desr.*
 Garcinia tinctoria *Dunn.*
 Garcinia echinocarpa *Thw.*
 Garcinia malabarica *Talbot*
 Lasiosiphon eriocephalus *Dene.*
 Ouratea angustifolia *Gilg.*
 Grewia aspera *Roxb.*

Adina cordifolia (*Roxb.*) *J. Brans.*
 Hibiscus micranthus *L. f.*
 Hopea wightiana *Wall. ex W. & A.*
 Balanocarpus utilis *Bedd.*

- Hydnocarpus laurifolia (*Dennst.*) *Sleumer*
- Indigofera cassioides *DC.*
- Kingiodendron pinnatum (*DC.*) *Harms*
- Lagerstroemia microcarpa *Wt.*
 Lagerstroemia reginae *Roxb.*
 Lannea coromandelica (*Houtt.*) *Merr.*
 Lantana camara *L.*
 Leea asiatica (*L.*) *Ridsdale*
 Leea indica (*Burm.*) *Merr.*
 Lepianthes umbellata (*L.*) *Raf.*
 Lepisanthes tetraphylla (*Vahl*) *Radlk.*
 Ligustrum gamblei *Ramam.*
 Loeseneriella arnottiana (*Wt.*) *A.C. Smith*
 Loeseneriella bourdillonii (*Gamble*) *Ramam.*
 Luvunga sarmentosa (*Bl.*) *Kurz*
- Mackenzia caudata (*T. Anderson*) *Ramam.*
 Madhuca longifolia (*L.*) *Macbride*
 var. latifolia (*Roxb.*) *Chev.*
 Madhuca neriifolia (*Moon*) *H.J. Lam.*
 Maesa indica (*Roxb.*) *DC.*
- Mallotus tetracoccus (*Roxb.*) *Kurz*
 Mamea suriga (*Buch.-Ham. ex Roxb.*) *Kost.*
 Margaritaria indica (*Dalz.*) *Airy Shaw*
 Mastixia arborea (*Wt.*) *Bedd.*
 ssp. meziana (*Wangerin*) *Mathew*
 Maytenus emarginata (*Willd.*) *Ding Hou*
 Meiogyne pannosa (*Dalz.*) *Sinclair*
 Meiogyne ramarowii (*Dunn.*) *Gandhi*
 Melia dubia *Cav.*
 Meliosma pinnata (*Roxb.*) *Walp.*
 ssp. arnottiana (*Walp.*) *Beus.*
 Memecylon umbellatum *N. Burm.*
 Meyna laxiflora *Robyns*
 Moullava spicata (*Dalz.*) *Nicolson*
 Mukia maderaspatana (*L.*) *Roemer*
 Mundulea sericea (*Willd.*) *Cheval*
 Myristica dactyloides *Gaertner*
- Naringi crenulata (*Roxb.*) *Nicolson*
 Nothapodytes foetida (*Wt.*) *Sleumer*
 Nothopegia racemosa (*Dalz.*) *Ramam.*
- Otonephelium stipulaceum (*Bedd.*) *Radlk.*
 Ougeinia oojeinensis (*Roxb.*) *Hochr.*
- Pajanelia longifolia (*Willd.*) *Schum.*
 Peliosanthes tetra *And.*
 ssp. humilis (*And.*) *Jessop*
- Hydnocarpus wightiana *Blume*
- Indigofera pulchella *Roxb.*
- Hardwickia pinnata *Roxb.*
- Lagerstroemia thomsonii *Koehne*
 Lagerstroemia flos-reginae *Retz.*
 Odina wodier *Roxb.*
 Lantana aculeata *L.*
 Leea crispa *L.*
 Leea sambucina *Willd.*
 Heckeria subpeltata *Kunth*
 Lepisanthes deficiens *Radlk.*
 Ligustrum roxburghii *C. B. Cl.*
 Hippocratea arnottiana *Wt.*
 Hippocratea bourdillonii *Gamb.*
 Luvunga eleutherandra *Dalzell.*
- Strobilanthes caudatus *T. And.*
 Bassia latifolia *Roxb.*
- Bassia malabarica *Bedd.*
 Maesa dubia (*Wall.*) *DC.*
 Maesa perrottetiana *A. DC.*
 Mallotus albus *Muell.*
 Ochrocarpus longifolius *Bth. & J. Hk.*
 Prosonus indicus *Dalz.*
 Mastixia meziana *Wengerin*
- Gymnosporia montana (*Roith*) *Benth.*
 Unona pannosa *Dalz.*
 Unona ramarowii *Dunn.*
 Melia composita *Willd.*
 Meliosma arnottiana *Walp.*
- Memecylon edule *Roxb.*
 Vangueria spinosa *Roxb.*
 Wagatea spicata (*Dalz.*) *Wt.*
 Melothria maderaspatana (*L.*) *Cogn.*
 Mundulea suberosa (*DC.*) *Benth.*
 Myristica beddomei *King*
- Limonia crenulata *Roxb.*
 Mappia foetida (*Wt.*) *Miers*
 Nothopegia dalzellii *Gamble*
- Nephelium stipulaceum *Bedd.*
 Ougeinia dalbergioides *Benth.*
- Pajanelia rheedi *Wt.*
 Peliosanthes neilgherrensis *Wt.*

- Persea macrantha* (Nees) Kost.
Phaulopsis dorsiflora (Retz.) Sant.
Prunus ceylanica (Wt.) Miq.
Psychotria nigra (Gaertn.) Alston
- Rhaphidophora laciniata* (N. Burm.) Merr.
Rinorea bengalensis (Wall.) Kuntze
- Saraca asoca* (Roxb.) De Wilde
Sehleichera oleosa (Lour.) Oken
Shorea roxburghii Don
Spatholobus parviflorus (Roxb.) O. Kuntze
Spondias pinnata (L. f.) Kurz.
Stereospermum personatum (Hassk.) Chatt.
Striga asiatica (L.) Kuntze
 var. *coccinea* (Benth.) Bennet
Symplocos cochinchinensis (Lour.) Moore
 ssp. *laurina* (Retz.) Noot.
Symplocos macrophylla Wall. ex DC.
Symplocos racemosa Roxb.
Syzygium cumini (L.) Skeels
Syzygium hemisphericum (Walp.) Al.
Syzygium laetum (Ham.) Gandhi
Syzygium occidentale (Bourd.) Gandhi
- Taraktogenos macrocarpa* Bedd.
Tarenna asiatica (L.) Schumam
Taxillus tomentosus (Roth) Van Tieghem
Terminalia alata Roth
Thespesia lampas (Cav.) Dalz. & Gibs
Toona ciliata Roemer
Trichilia connaroides (W. & A.) Bent.
- Vernonia arborea* Ham.
Viburnum punctatum Don
- Wahlenbergia erecta* (R. & S.) Tuyn
Wahlenbergia hookeri (Cl.) Tuyn
Wendlandia thyrsoides (R. & J.) Steudel
Wrightia arborea (Dennst.) Mabbert.
- Xantolis tomentosa* (Roxb.) Raf.
Xeromphis spinosa (Thunb.) Keay
Xeromphis uliginosa (Retz.) Mahes.
- Machilus macrantha* Nees
Micranthus oppositifolius Wendl.
Pygeum gardneri J. Hk.
Psychotria thwaitesii J. Hk.
- Rhaphidophora pertusa* (Roxb.) Schott
Alsodeia zeylanica Thw.
- Saraca indica* Linn.
Schleicheria trijuga Willd.
Shorea talura Roxb.
Spatholobus roxburghii Benth.
Spondias mangifera Willd.
Stereospermum tetragonum DC.
Striga lutea Lour.
- Symplocos spicata* Roxb.
- Symplocos gardneriana* Wt.
Symplocos beddomei C. B. Cl.
Syzygium jambolanum (Lam.) DC.
Jambosa hemispherica Walp.
Jambosa laeta (Ham.) Blume
Jambosa occidentalis (Bourd.) Gamble
- Asteriastigma macrocarpa* Bedd.
Chomelia asiatica (L.) Kuntz
Loranthus tomentosus Heyne
Terminalia tomentosa W. & A.
Hibiscus lampas Cav.
Cedrella toona Roxb.
Heynea trijuga Roxb.
- Vernonia monosis* Bentham ex C.B. Cl.
Viburnum acuminatum Wall.
- Cephalostigma schimperii* Hochst.
Cephalostigma hookeri C. B. Cl.
Wendlandia notoniana Wall.
Wrightia tomentosa R. & S.
- Sideroxylon tomentosum* Roxb.
Randia dumetorum (Retz.) Lam.
Randia uliginosa (Retz.) DC.

ANNEX 3: FLORISTIC LISTS OF THE FOREST TYPES

LEGEND

Indication of structural level

| | |
|-------------------|---|
| E, I, II, III, IV | : emergent, structural ensembles I, II, III, IV |
| S | : shrub or under-shrub |
| H | : herb |
| L | : liana, climber |
| Ep | : epiphyte |
| P | : parasite |

Indication of frequency

| | |
|----|---------------|
| vc | : very common |
| C | : common |
| O | : occasional |
| r | : rare |

Indication of ecological preference

| | |
|------|------------------------------|
| R | : riparian, humid localities |
| O | : openings |
| M | : margin of the forest |
| K | : Kerala |
| N.K. | : North Kanara |
| T | : transitional zone |
| W.G. | : endemic of Western Ghats |

Indication of phenology

| | |
|----|---------------------|
| D | : deciduous species |
| EV | : evergreen species |

DIPTEROCARPUS INDICUS_KINGIODENDRON PINNATUM_HUMBOLDTIA BRUNONIS TYPE

DICOTYLEDONS

ACANTHACEAE

| | | | |
|--|---|---|----|
| <i>Ecbolium linneanum</i> (Kurz) var. <i>laetevirens</i> Cl. | H | O | |
| <i>Gymnostachyum latifolium</i> (Dolz.) T. Ander. | H | O | WG |
| <i>Mackenzia caudata</i> (T. Ander.) Romam | H | O | WG |
| <i>Thunbergia mysorensis</i> (Wt.) Anders. | L | O | WG |

ANACARDIACEAE

| | | | |
|--|---------|----|----|
| <i>Holigarna arnottiana</i> J. Hooker | I | Vc | WG |
| <i>H. grahamii</i> (Wt.) Kurz | I | Vc | WG |
| <i>Mangifera indica</i> L. | I+E | Vc | |
| <i>Nothopogia racemosa</i> (Dolz.) Romam | II, III | C | |
| <i>N. travancorica</i> J. Hooker | III | C | WG |
| <i>Semecarpus auriculata</i> Bedd. | II | r | WG |

ANCISTROCLADACEAE

| | | | |
|---|---|---|--|
| <i>Ancistrocladus heyneanus</i> Griseb. | H | O | |
|---|---|---|--|

ANNONACEAE

| | | | |
|--|---------|----|----|
| <i>Artabotrys zeylanicus</i> J. H. & Th. | L | O | |
| <i>Goniothalamus cardiopetalus</i> (Dolz.) J. H. & Th. | III, IX | C | WG |
| <i>Meiogyne pannosa</i> (Dolz.) Sinclair | III, IX | C | WG |
| <i>M. ramarowii</i> (Dunn) Gandhi | III, IX | C | WG |
| <i>Polyalthia cerasoides</i> (Roxb.) Bedd. | II, III | C | |
| <i>P. coffeoides</i> J. H. & Th. | III | O | |
| <i>P. fragrans</i> (Dolz.) Bedd. | I | Vc | WG |

APOCYNACEAE

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|---|
| <i>Alstonia scholaris</i> (L.) R. Br. | I | O | O |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|---|

ARALIACEAE

| | | | |
|---|---|---|--|
| <i>Schefflera wallichiana</i> (W. & A.) Harms | L | O | |
|---|---|---|--|

ARISTOLOCHIACEAE

| | | | |
|-----------------------------|------|---|--|
| <i>Apama siliquosa</i> Lam. | H, S | C | |
|-----------------------------|------|---|--|

ASCLEPIADACEAE

| | | | |
|----------------------|---|---|--|
| <i>Tylophora</i> sp. | L | O | |
|----------------------|---|---|--|

BALSAMINACEAE

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|---|----|
| <i>Impatiens scapiflora</i> Roxb. | H | O | WG |
| <i>Impatiens</i> sp. | H | O | |

BIGNONIACEAE

| | | | |
|--|----|---|---|
| <i>Pajanelia longifolia</i> (Widd.) Schum. | II | O | O |
|--|----|---|---|

BOMBACACEAE

| | | | |
|------------------------|---|---|---|
| <i>Bombax ceiba</i> L. | I | r | O |
|------------------------|---|---|---|

BURSERACEAE

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|---|----|----|
| <i>Canarium strictum</i> Roxb. | I | Vc | WG |
|--------------------------------|---|----|----|

CELASTRACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------------------------------|-----|----|----|
| <i>Euonymus indicus</i> Wall. | III | C | WG |
| <i>Lophopetalum wightianum</i> Arn. | I+E | Vc | R |
| <i>Microtropis stocksii</i> Gombie | III | C | WG |

CLUSIACEAE

| | | | |
|---|-----|----|------|
| <i>Calophyllum apetalum</i> Willd. | I | C | WG R |
| <i>C. polyanthum</i> Wall. ex Choisy | I+E | Vc | |
| <i>Garcinia gummi-gutta</i> (L.) Robson | II | C | |
| <i>G. indica</i> Choisy | II | C | WG |
| <i>G. morella</i> Desr. | II | Vc | |
| <i>G. pictarius</i> (Roxb.) D'Arny | II | O | |
| <i>G. talbotii</i> Reizoda ex Sont. | II | O | WG |
| <i>Mesua ferrea</i> L. | I | Vc | |
| <i>Poeciloneuron indicum</i> Bedd. | I | Vc | WG |

COMBRETACEAE

| | | | |
|---|---|---|----|
| <i>Combretum latifolium</i> Bl. | L | C | |
| <i>Quisqualis malabarica</i> Bedd. | L | r | WG |
| <i>Terminalia bellerica</i> (Gaertn.) Roxb. | I | O | O |

CONNARACEAE

| | | | |
|---|---|---|----|
| <i>Connarus sclerocarpus</i> Schellenb. | L | C | WG |
| <i>C. wightii</i> J. Hooker | L | C | |

CORNACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------------------------------|---|---|------|
| <i>Mastixia arborea</i> (Wt.) Bedd. | I | C | WG R |
|-------------------------------------|---|---|------|

DATISCAEAE

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|---|
| <i>Tetrameles nudiflora</i> R. Br. | E | O | O |
|------------------------------------|---|---|---|

DICHAPETALACEAE

| | | | |
|--|-------|----|--|
| <i>Dichapetalum gelonioides</i> (Roxb.) Engler | IX, S | Vc | |
|--|-------|----|--|

DILLENACEAE

| | | | |
|---------------------------------|----|---|---|
| <i>Dillenia pentagyna</i> Roxb. | II | C | O |
|---------------------------------|----|---|---|

DIPTEROCARPACEAE

| | | | |
|---|-----|----|----|
| <i>Dipterocarpus bourdillonii</i> Brandis | I | r | WG |
| <i>D. indicus</i> Bedd. | I+E | Vc | WG |
| <i>Hopea parviflora</i> Bedd. | I | Vc | WG |
| <i>H. ponga</i> (Dunst.) Mabblerley | I | C | WG |
| <i>Vateria indica</i> L. | I+E | Vc | WG |

EBENACEAE

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|----|---|----|
| <i>Diospyros assimilis</i> Bedd. | I | O | WG |
| <i>D. bourdillonii</i> Brandis | I | C | WG |
| <i>D. buxifolia</i> (Blume) Hiern | I | O | |
| <i>D. crumenata</i> Thw. | II | C | |
| <i>D. paniculata</i> Dolz. | I | C | WG |
| <i>D. pruriens</i> Dolz. | II | C | |
| <i>D. ? stricta</i> Roxb. | | r | |
| <i>D. sylvatica</i> Roxb. | I | O | |

ELAEAGNACEAE

| | | | |
|---------------------------------|---|---|---|
| <i>Elaeagnus conferta</i> Roxb. | L | O | O |
|---------------------------------|---|---|---|

ELAEOCARPACEAE

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-------|----|---|
| <i>Elaeocarpus serratus</i> L. | I | C | |
| <i>E. tuberculatus</i> Roxb. | I + E | Vc | R |

EUPHORBIACEAE

| | | | |
|---|-----------|-------|----|
| <i>Agrostistachys indica</i> Dolz. | III or IX | C | |
| <i>A. meeboldii</i> Pax et Hoffm. | II, III | r | |
| <i>Antidesma menasu</i> Miq. ex Tul. | III or IX | C | O |
| <i>Aporosa lindleyana</i> (Wt.) Bail. | II et III | O | |
| <i>Baccaurea courtallensis</i> Muell. | II, III | C | WG |
| <i>Bischofia javanica</i> Bl. | I | C | R |
| <i>Blechnia denudata</i> Benth. | III et IX | C | WG |
| <i>B. umbellata</i> Bail. | III et IX | O | |
| <i>Breynea rhamnoides</i> Muell. | H | O | |
| <i>Croton malabaricus</i> Bedd. | IX | O | WG |
| <i>Dimorphocalyx lawianus</i> Thw. | III | O | WG |
| <i>Drypetes elata</i> (Bedd.) Pax et Hoffm. | I et II | Vc | WG |
| <i>D. oblongifolia</i> (Bedd.) Airy Show | I et II | C | |
| <i>Fahreneitia zeylanica</i> (Thw.) Airy Show | I | C | |
| <i>Glochidion ellipticum</i> Wt. | III | O | WG |
| <i>Macaranga peltata</i> (Roxb.) Muell. | I et II | O | O |
| <i>Mallotus beddomei</i> J. H. | III, IV | O | WG |
| <i>M. philippensis</i> (Lam.) Muell. | III | C | O |
| <i>M. stenanthus</i> Muell. | III et IV | O (X) | WG |
| <i>Symphylia malloformis</i> Muell. | I et II | O | WG |
| <i>Trewia nudiflora</i> L. | II | O | O |

FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae)

| | | | |
|---|-----|-------|------|
| <i>Acrocarpus fraxinifolius</i> Wt. | I | O | WG O |
| <i>Bauhinia phenicea</i> W. & A. | L | C | |
| <i>Caesalpinia</i> sp. | L | C | |
| <i>Humboldtia brunonis</i> Wall. | III | Vc | WG |
| <i>Kingiodendron pinnatum</i> (DC.) Harms | I+E | C | WG |
| <i>Mezoneuron cucullatum</i> W. & A. | L | O (K) | O |

(Faboideae)

| | | | |
|-------------------------------------|---|---|--|
| <i>Dalbergia sympathetica</i> Nimmo | L | O | |
|-------------------------------------|---|---|--|

| | | | | | | | |
|---|-----------|-------|------|--|--|--|--|
| Derris sp. | L | C | | | | | |
| Flemingia macrophylla (Willd.) Prain | H | O | O | | | | |
| F. strobilifera (L.) Aiton | H | O | O | | | | |
| Ormosia travancorica Bedd. | I | C (k) | WG | | | | |
| (Mimosoideae) | | | | | | | |
| Archidendron monadelphum (Roxb.) A. Nilsen | III | C | O | | | | |
| Entada pursaetha DC. | L | C | | | | | |
| FLACOURTIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Casearia ovata (Lam.) Willd. | III | C | | | | | |
| Flacourtia montana Graham | III | C | | | | | |
| Hydnocarpus alpina Wt. | II, III | Vc | R | | | | |
| H. laurifolia (Dunst.) Sleumer | I, II | C | WG R | | | | |
| Scolopia crenata (W. & A.) Clos | II, III | r | | | | | |
| GENTIANACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Conscora wallichii DC. | H | O | O | | | | |
| HIPPOCRATEACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Loeseneriella arnottiana (Wt.) A.C. Smith | L | C | | | | | |
| ICACINACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Gomphandra tetrandra (Walt.) Sleumer | III et IV | C | | | | | |
| Nothapodytes foetida (Wt.) Sleumer | IV | O | | | | | |
| LAURACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Actinodaphne malabarica Balak. | II | Vc | WG | | | | |
| Beilschmiedia wightii Benth. | I | C | WG | | | | |
| Cinnamomum malabarium (N. Burman) Kost. | I, II | Vc | WG | | | | |
| C. verum J.S. Presl | II | C | | | | | |
| Cryptocarya bourdillonii Gamble | II | C | | | | | |
| Litsea floribunda (Bl.) Gamble | II | C | WG | | | | |
| L. laevigata (Nees) Gamble | II | O | WG | | | | |
| L. stocksii J. Hooker | II | C | | | | | |
| Persea macrantha Kost. | I | C | | | | | |
| LEEACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Leea indica (Burm.) Merr. | IX | O | O | | | | |
| LOGANIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Fagraea ceilanica Thunb. | Ep | O | | | | | |
| Strychnos dalzellii C.B. Clarke | L | O | WG | | | | |
| S. minor Dunn | L | O | | | | | |
| LYTHRACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt. | I | O | O | | | | |
| MALVACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Urena lobata L. | H | O | O | | | | |
| MELASTOMATACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Memecylon angustifolium Wight. | III, IV | O | | | | | |
| M. depressum Benth. | IV, S | O | WG | | | | |
| M. heyneanum Benth. | IV | O | WG | | | | |
| M. malabaricum (C.B. Clarke) Logn. | III | O | WG | | | | |
| M. talbotianum Brandis | III | C | WG | | | | |
| M. umbellatum N. Burman | III | C | | | | | |
| M. wightii Taw. | IV | C | | | | | |
| MELIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Aglaia anomallayana (Bedd.) Kost | II et III | Vc | WG | | | | |
| A. roxburghiana Hiern | I | C | | | | | |
| A. sp. | I | O | | | | | |
| Aphanamixis polystachya (Walt.) Parker | II | C | | | | | |
| Chukrasia tabularis A. Juss. | I | O | | | | | |
| Dysoxylum malabaricum Bedd. | I | O | WG | | | | |
| Toona ciliata Roemer | I | O | | | | | |
| Trichilia connaroides W. & A. | III, II | C | | | | | |
| Walsura trifolia (A. Juss.) Harms | II | O | | | | | |
| MENISPERMACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Cascinium fenestratum Colebr. | L | C | | | | | |
| Cyclea peltata J. Hk. & Th. | L | Vc | | | | | |
| Diploclisia glaucescens (Fr.) Diels | L | Vc | | | | | |
| Stephania wightii Dunn | L | O | | | | | |
| MORACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Antiaris toxicaria Leach. | I + E | O | | | | | |
| Artocarpus gomezianus Wall. ex Trecul 288 | II | O | | | | | |
| A. heterophyllus Lam. <small>zeylanicus Varr.</small> | I | O | WG | | | | |
| A. hirsutus Lam. | I | C | WG | | | | |
| Ficus collosa Willd. | I | O | O | | | | |
| F. hispida L.f. | III, IV | O | R | | | | |
| F. nervosa Roth | I | C | | | | | |
| MYRISTICACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Knema attenuata (J. Hk. & Th.) Warb. | I, II | Vc | WG | | | | |
| Myristica dactyloides Gaertner | I et II | Vc | | | | | |
| M. malabarica Lam. | I | C | WG | | | | |
| MYRSINACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Ardisia solanacea Roxb. | IV, S | O | O | | | | |
| MYRTACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Eugenia mooniana Wt. | III | O | | | | | |
| Syzygium cumini (L.) Skeels | I | O | | | | | |
| S. gardneri Thw. | I + E | Vc | | | | | |
| S. laetum (Haw.) Gandhi | III | Vc | WG | | | | |
| S. occidentale (Bourd.) Gandhi | III, IV | O | WG | | | | |
| OLACACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Erythralium populifolium (Arn.) Masters | L | C | WG | | | | |
| Strombosia ceylanica Gardn. | I | C | | | | | |
| OLEACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Jasminum sp. | L | C | | | | | |
| Olea dioica Roxb. | II (I) | C | O | | | | |
| PIPERACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Lepianthes umbellata (L.) Raf. | H | C | O | | | | |
| Piper nigrum L. | L | C | | | | | |
| P. trilocum Roxb. | L | C | | | | | |
| POLYGALACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Xanthophyllum flavescens Roxb. | IV | C (K) | | | | | |
| RHAMNACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Ventilago bomboiensis Datz. | L | O | WG | | | | |
| V. madraspatana Gaertner | L | C | | | | | |
| RHIZOPHORACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Blepharistemma membranifolia (Miq.) Ding Hou | I | r | WG | | | | |
| Corallia brachiata (Lour.) Merr. | II | C | O | | | | |
| RUBIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Canthium angustifolium Roxb. | L | C | | | | | |
| Chasalia ophioclyoides (Wall.) Craib | H | C | | | | | |
| Ixora brachiata Roxb. | II | O | WG | | | | |
| I. elongata Don | S | O | WG | | | | |
| I. nigricans W. & A. | IV, S | C | | | | | |
| Lasianthus acuminatus Wt. | S | O | WG | | | | |
| Mycetia acuminata (Wt.) Kuntze | H | O | WG | | | | |
| Neonauclea purpurea (Roxb.) Merril | III | r | R | | | | |
| Ophiorrhiza hirsutula J. Hk. | H | C | WG | | | | |
| Pavetta thomsonii Bremek. | S | C | WG | | | | |
| Psychotria bisulcata W. & A. | S | O | | | | | |
| P. canarensis Talbot | S | O | WG | | | | |
| P. dalzellii J. Hooker | IV, S | Vc | WG | | | | |
| P. flavida Talbot | S | Vc | WG | | | | |
| P. nigra (Gaert.) Alston | IV, H | Vc | | | | | |
| Tarenna nilagirica (Bedd.) Bremek. | H, S | C | WG | | | | |
| RUTACEAE | | | | | | | |
| Acronychia pedunculata (L.) Miq. | III | O | | | | | |
| Atalantia wightii Tanaka | IX | C | | | | | |
| Clausena dentata (Willd.) R. & S. | III | O | | | | | |
| Euodia lunu-ankenda (Gaertn.) Merr. | III | O | O | | | | |
| Glycosmis mauritiana (Lam.) Tanaka | S | C | | | | | |
| Luvunga sarmentosa (Bl.) Kurz | L | C | | | | | |
| Murraya koenigii Spr. | IX, S | C | | | | | |
| Toddalia asiatica (L.) Lam. var. floribunda Gamble | L | C | | | | | |
| Vepris bilocularis (W. & A.) Engler | I | O | WG | | | | |
| Zanthoxylum rhetsa (Roxb.) DC. | II | O | | | | | |

| | | | |
|--|---------|----|------|
| SANTALACEAE | | | |
| <i>Scleropyrum wollichianum</i> Arn. | III | O | |
| SAPINDACEAE | | | |
| <i>Dimocarpus longan</i> Lour. | I | C | |
| <i>Harpullia arborea</i> (Blanco) Radlk. | III | O | |
| <i>Lepisanthes tetraphylla</i> (Vahl) Radlk. | II | O | |
| <i>Otonephelium stipulaceum</i> (Bedd.) Radlk. | II | C | WG |
| <i>Schleichera oleosa</i> (Lour.) Oken. | I, II | O | O |
| SAPOTACEAE | | | |
| <i>Chrysophyllum lanceolatum</i> (Bl.) DC. | I | O | |
| <i>Isonandra lanceolata</i> Wt. | III | O | |
| <i>Madhuca neriifolia</i> (Moon) H.J. Lam. | II | O | R |
| <i>Mimusops elengi</i> L. | I | C | |
| <i>Palaquium ellipticum</i> Engl. | I (E) | Vc | WG |
| SIMAROUBACEAE | | | |
| <i>Ailanthus triphysa</i> (Dennst.) Alston. | I | O | O |
| SOLANACEAE | | | |
| <i>Lycianthes laevis</i> (Dunal) Bitter. | H | O | O |
| STAPHYLEACEAE | | | |
| <i>Turpinia malabarica</i> Gamble. | I | O | WG |
| STERCULIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Heritiera papilio</i> Bedd. | III | O | WG |
| <i>Leptonychia moacurroides</i> Bedd. | III | O | O |
| <i>Pterospermum diversifolium</i> Hayne. | I | O | |
| <i>Pterygota alata</i> R. Br. | I | Vc | O |
| SYMPLOCACEAE | | | |
| <i>Symplocos cochinchinensis</i> (Lour.) Moore. | III | O | |
| <i>S. racemosa</i> Roxb. | II, III | O | |
| ULMACEAE | | | |
| <i>Gironniera cuspidata</i> (Bl.) Kurz. | I | O | |
| URTICACEAE | | | |
| <i>Debregeasia longifolia</i> (Burm.) Wedd. | IV | O | O |
| <i>Dendrocnide sinuata</i> (Bl.) Chew. | IV | C | |
| <i>Elatostema cuneatum</i> Wt. | H | C | R |
| <i>E. lineolatum</i> Wt. | H | C | R |
| <i>Pellionia heyneana</i> Miq. | H | C | R |
| VERBENACEAE | | | |
| <i>Callicarpa tomentosa</i> (L.) Murray. | III | C | O |
| <i>Clerodendrum viscosum</i> Vent. | III, IV | C | O |
| <i>Vitex altissima</i> L.f. | I, II | C | O |
| VIOLACEAE | | | |
| <i>Rinorea benghalensis</i> (Walt.) Kuntze. | IV, S | r | |
| MARANTACEAE | | | |
| <i>Schumarianthus virgatus</i> (Roxb.) Roife. | H | C | R |
| ORCHIDACEAE | | | |
| <i>Cymbidium oloifolium</i> (L.) Swartz. | Ep | r | |
| PANDANACEAE | | | |
| <i>Pandanus thwaitesii</i> Martell. | IX | C | R |
| POACEAE | | | |
| <i>Ochlandra scriptoria</i> (Dennst.) C. Fischer. | IV | O | WG R |
| <i>O. travancorica</i> Gamble. | IV | O | WG |
| ZINGIBERACEAE | | | |
| <i>Alpinia nigra</i> (Gaertn.) Burt. | H | O | R |
| <i>Amomum muricatum</i> Badd. | H | O | WG R |
| <i>Elettaria cardamomum</i> (L.) Motan. | H | C | |
| <i>Globocephalopsis</i> Wz. | H | O | R |
| <i>Hedychium coronarium</i> Koenig. | H | C | |
| GYMNOSPERMS | | | |
| GNETACEAE | | | |
| <i>Gnetum ula</i> Brong. | L | Vc | |

MONOCOTYLEDONS

| | | | |
|---|-----|----|------|
| ARACEAE | | | |
| <i>Amorphophallus</i> sp. | H | r | |
| <i>Pothos scandens</i> L. | L | Vc | |
| <i>Rhaphidophora laciniata</i> (N. Burm.) Merrill. | L | O | |
| ARECACEAE | | | |
| <i>Arenga wightii</i> Griffith. | III | O | WG R |
| <i>Colonus pseudotenuis</i> Becc. & J.Hk. | L | C | R |
| <i>C. thwaitesii</i> Becc. ex Becc. & J.Hk. | L | C | R |
| <i>Caryota urens</i> L. | II | O | O |
| <i>Pinanga dicksonii</i> (Roxb.) Scheffer. | III | O | WG R |
| LILIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Asparagus racemosus</i> Willd. | L | O | |
| <i>Dracaena terniflora</i> Roxb. | L | C | |
| <i>Smilax zeylanica</i> L. | L | Vc | |

DIPTEROCARPUS INDICUS _HUMBOLDTIA BRUNONIS_POECILONEURON INDICUM TYPE

DICOTYLEDONS

A = exclusive plateau facies
B = exclusive slope facies

ACANTHACEAE

Mackenzia caudata (T. Anderson) Ramam. H O

ANACARDIACEAE

Holigarna arnottiana J. Hk. I Vc WG
H. grahamii (Wt.) Kurz I Vc WG
Mangifera indica L. I+E C
Nothopegia racemosa (Dolz.) Ramam. II+III C
N. travancorica J. Hk. III O WG

ANCISTROCLADACEAE

Ancistrocladus heyneanus Griseb. L C

ANNONACEAE

Goniothalamus cardiopetalus (Dolz.) J. Hk. III, IV C WG
Meiogyne pinnosa (Dolz.) Sinclair IV, S Vc WG
M. rama (O.W.) Dunn & Gonda III, IV O WG
Polyalthia coffeoides J. Hk. & Th. II O A
P. fragrans Bedd. I C WG

APOCYNACEAE

Alstonia scholaris (L.) R. Br. I O O

ARALIACEAE

Schefflera venulosa (W. & A.) Harms. L O

ARISTOLOCHIACEAE

Apama siliquosa Lam. H O

BURSERACEAE

Canarium strictum Roxb. I Vc WG

CELASTRACEAE

Euonymus indicus Hayne ex Wall. III O WG
Lophopetalum wightianum Arn. I+E C R

CLUSIACEAE

Calophyllum apetalum Willd. I O WGR A
C. polyanthum Wall. ex Choisy I+E Vc
Garcinia gummi-gutta (L.) Robson II C A
G. indica Choisy II C WG
G. morella Desr. II C
G. pictarius (Roxb.) D'Arny II O
G. talbotii Walpoda ex Sant. II O WG
Mesua ferrea L. I Vc
Poeciloneuron indicum Bedd. I Vc WG

COMBRETACEAE

Combretum latifolium Bl. L C
Terminalia bellerica (Gaertn.) Roxb. I O O

CONNARACEAE

Connarus wightii J. Hk. L C

CORNACEAE

Mastixia arborea (Wt.) Bedd. I C WGR

DICHAPETALACEAE

Dichapetalum gelonioides (Roxb.) Engler IX Vc

DIPTEROCARPACEAE

Dipterocarpus indicus Bedd. I+E Vc WG
Hopea parviflora Bedd. I C WG
H. panga (Dennst.) Mabbertley I C WG

EBENACEAE

Diospyros assimilis Bedd. I O WG
D. buxifolia (Bl.) Horn I O A

D. candolleana Wt. II O A
D. crumenata Thw. I O A
D. montana Roxb. II, III O WG A
D. paniculata Dolz. I C WG
D. pruriens Dolz. II C WG
D. saldanhae Kost. II O A

Elaeocarpaceae

Elaeocarpus serratus L. I C
E. tuberculatus Roxb. I+E Vc R

EUPHORBIACEAE

Agrostistachys indica Dolz. III, IV C B
Aporosa lindleyana (Wt.) Bail. II, III O R
Bischofia javanica Bl. I O R
Blachia denudata Benth. III, IV C B
Breynea sp. S O WG
Cleistanthus malabaricus Muell. III Vc WG B
Croton gibsonianus Nimmo S C WG B
Dimorphocalyx lawianus J. Hooker III O WG B
Drypetes elata (Bedd.) Pax et Hoffm. I et II O WG
D. oblongifolia (Bedd.) Airy Shaw I et II O
Fahrenheitia zeylanica (Thw.) Airy Shaw I C
Macaranga peltata (Roxb.) Muell. I et II O
Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Muell. III C A
M. stenanthus Muell. III, IV r WG B

FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae)

Acrocarpus fraxinifolius Wt. I O O A
Bauhinia phenicea W. & A. L O WG A
Humboldtia brunonis Wall. II et III Vc WG

(Mimosoideae)

Archidendron monadelphum (Roxb.) L. Nelson III O O
Entada pursaetha DC. L C A

FLACOURTIACEAE

Casearia ovata (Lam.) Willd. III
Hydnocarpus alpina Wt. II, III Vc R A
H. laurifolia (Dennst.) Sleumer I, II C WGR

HIPPOCRATEACEAE

Loeseneriella arnottiana (Wt.) A. C. Smith L O

ICACIACEAE

Gomphandra tetrandra (Wall.) Sleumer III, IV O B

LAURACEAE

Actinodaphne malabarica Palak. II C WG A
Beilschmiedia wightii Benth. I O WG
Cinnamomum malabatrum (H. Burman) Kost. I Vc WG
C. sp. II O
Litsea floribunda (Bl.) Gamble II Vc WG
L. stocksii J. Hooker II C WG
Neolitsea sp. I O B
Persea macrantha (Nees) Kost. I C

LEEACEAE

Leea indica (Burm.) Merr. III, IV O O

LOGANIACEAE

Strychnos minor Dennst. L O B

LORANTHACEAE

Loranthus sp. P O A

LYTHRACEAE

Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt. I O O

MELASTOMATACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|----|---|
| Memecylon heyneanum <i>Benth.</i> | IV | O | WG | |
| M. malabaricum (<i>C. B. Clarke</i>) <i>Logn.</i> | III, IV | O | WG | A |
| M. talbotianum <i>Brandis</i> | III | C | WG | A |
| M. umbellatum <i>N. Burman</i> | III | C | | A |
| M. wightii <i>Thw.</i> | IV | C | | A |
| Osbeckia octandra <i>DC.</i> | H | O | | A |

MELIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|----|----|---|
| Aglaia anomallayana (<i>Bedd.</i>) <i>Kost.</i> | II, III | Vc | WG | |
| A. barberi <i>Gamb.</i> | I | C | | A |
| A. roxburghiana <i>Hieron.</i> | I | C | | A |
| Amoora canarana <i>Hieron.</i> | I | O | WG | A |
| Aphanamixis polystachya (<i>Wall.</i>) <i>Parker.</i> | II | C | | B |
| Dysoxylum malabaricum <i>Bedd.</i> | I | O | WG | |
| Toona ciliata <i>Roemer.</i> | I | O | R | A |
| Walsura trifolia (<i>A. Juss.</i>) <i>Hornem.</i> | II | O | | |

MENISPERMACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|----|--|---|
| Cyclea peltata <i>J. Hk. & Th.</i> | L | C | | |
| Diploclisia glaucescens (<i>Bl.</i>) <i>Diels.</i> | L | Vc | | B |
| Stephania wightii <i>Dunn.</i> | L | O | | |

MORACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|----|---|----|---|
| Artocarpus gomezianus <i>Wall. ex Tricul. n. sp.</i> | II | O | | A |
| A. heterophyllus <i>Lam.</i> | I | O | WG | A |
| A. hirsutus <i>Lam.</i> | I | C | WG | A |
| Ficus nervosa <i>Roth.</i> | I | C | | |
| F. sp. | I | O | | |

MYRISTICACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-------|----|----|---|
| Knema attenuata (<i>J. Hk. & Th.</i>) <i>Worb.</i> | I | Vc | WG | |
| Myristica dactyloides <i>Goertn.</i> | I, II | Vc | | |
| M. malabarica <i>Lam.</i> | I | C | WG | A |

MYRSINACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-------|---|---|--|
| Ardisia missionis <i>Wall.</i> | S | O | O | |
| A. solanacea <i>Roxb.</i> | IV, S | O | O | |

MYRTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-----|----|----|---|
| Syzygium cumini (<i>L.</i>) <i>Skeels.</i> | I | C | | A |
| S. gardneri <i>Thw.</i> | I+E | Vc | | |
| S. laetum (<i>Haw.</i>) <i>Gandhi.</i> | III | Vc | WG | |
| S. sp. | III | O | | |

OLACACEAE

| | | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| Strombosia ceylanica <i>Gardn.</i> | I | O | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|

OLEACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------|-------|---|---|--|
| Jasminum sp. | L | C | | |
| Olea dioica <i>Roxb.</i> | I, II | C | O | |

PIPERACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|---|---|
| Lepianthes umbellata (<i>L.</i>) <i>Raf.</i> | S | O | O | B |
| Piper nigrum <i>L.</i> | L | C | | B |
| P. fruticosum <i>Roxb.</i> | L | C | | |

RHAMNACEAE

| | | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|----|--|
| Ventilago bombaiensis <i>Dalz.</i> | L | C | WG | |
| V. madraspatana <i>Goertner.</i> | L | O | | |

RHIZOPHORACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|----|---|---|---|
| Carallia brachiata (<i>Lour.</i>) <i>Merr.</i> | II | O | O | A |
|--|----|---|---|---|

RUBIACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|----|------|---|
| Canthium angustifolium <i>Roxb.</i> | L | C | | B |
| C. dicoccum (<i>Goert.</i>) <i>T. & B.</i> | III, IV | O | | A |
| Chasalia ophioclydoles (<i>Wor.</i>) <i>Craib.</i> | H | O | | B |
| Ixora brachiata <i>Roxb.</i> | III | O | WG | A |
| I. elongata <i>Hayne.</i> | S | O | WG | A |
| I. lanceolaria <i>Colendr.</i> | S | O | WG | B |
| I. nigricans <i>Br.</i> | IV, S | C | | |
| Lasianthus acuminatus <i>Wt.</i> | S | C | WG | B |
| Mussaenda laxa (<i>J. Hooker</i>) <i>Hutch. ex Gamble.</i> | L | O | WG O | A |
| Mycetia acuminata (<i>Wt.</i>) <i>Kuntze.</i> | H | O | WG | B |
| Pavetta thomsonii <i>Bremek.</i> | S | O | | |
| Psychotria dalzellii <i>J. Hooker.</i> | IX, S | Vc | WG | |
| P. nigra (<i>Goertn.</i>) <i>Aiton.</i> | IX, S | Vc | | B |

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|---------|---|----|---|
| P. truncata <i>Wall.</i> | IX, S | C | WG | A |
| Saprosma corymbosum <i>Bedd.</i> | S | O | WG | |
| Tricalysia apiocarpa <i>Gamble.</i> | II, III | O | WG | B |

RUTACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|----|---|
| Clausena dentata (<i>Willd.</i>) <i>R. & S.</i> | III | O | | B |
| Glycosmis mauritiana (<i>Lam.</i>) <i>Tanaka.</i> | S | C | | |
| Luvunga sarmentosa (<i>Bl.</i>) <i>Kurz.</i> | L | O | | |
| Toddalia asiatica (<i>L.</i>) <i>Lam. var. floribunda Gamble.</i> | L | C | | B |
| Vepris bilocularis (<i>W. & A.</i>) <i>Engl.</i> | I | O | WG | |
| Zanthoxylum ovalifolium <i>Wt.</i> | III, IV | O | | B |

SAPINDACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-------|---|---|--|
| Dimocarpus longan <i>Lour.</i> | I | C | | |
| Schleichera oleosa (<i>Lour.</i>) <i>Oken.</i> | I, II | O | O | |

SAPOTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|----|----|----|---|
| Chrysophyllum lanceolatum (<i>Bl.</i>) <i>DC.</i> | I | O | | |
| Madhuca neriifolia (<i>Moon</i>) <i>H. J. Lam.</i> | II | O | R | A |
| Mimusops elengi <i>L.</i> | I | C | | |
| Palaquium ellipticum <i>Engl.</i> | I | Vc | WG | |

STAPHYLEACEAE

| | | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|----|---|
| Turpinia malabarica <i>Gamble.</i> | I | O | WG | B |
|------------------------------------|---|---|----|---|

STERCULIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-------|---|----|--|
| Heritiera papilio <i>Bedd.</i> | III | O | WG | |
| Pterospermum diversifolium <i>Bl.</i> | I, II | O | O | |

SYMPLOCACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|---|--|---|
| Symplocos cochinchinensis (<i>Lour.</i>) <i>Moore.</i> | III | O | | |
| S. racemosa <i>Roxb.</i> | II, III | O | | A |

URTICACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|---|---|
| Dendrocnide sinuata (<i>Bl.</i>) <i>Chew.</i> | IV, S | O | | A |
| Elatostema cuneatum <i>Wt.</i> | H | C | R | |
| E. lineolatum <i>Wt.</i> | H | C | R | |

VERBENACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|---|---|
| Callicarpa tomentosa (<i>L.</i>) <i>Murray.</i> | III | O | O | |
| Clerodendrum viscosum <i>Vent.</i> | III, IV | O | | A |
| Vitex altissima <i>L. f.</i> | I, II | O | O | A |

VIOLACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|--|---|
| Rinorea bengalensis (<i>Wall.</i>) <i>Kuntze.</i> | IV, S | r | | B |
|---|-------|---|--|---|

VITACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------|---|---|--|--|
| Tetragium sp. | L | O | | |
|---------------|---|---|--|--|

MONOCOTYLEDONS

ARACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------|---|----|--|---|
| Amorphophallus sp. | H | r | | A |
| Arisaema sp. | H | r | | B |
| Pothos scandens <i>L.</i> | L | Vc | | |

ARECACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-----|---|------|---|
| Arenga wightii <i>Griffith.</i> | III | O | WG R | A |
| Calamus pseudotenius <i>Becc. & J. Hk.</i> | L | C | R | |
| C. thwaitesii <i>Becc. ex Becc. & J. Hk.</i> | L | C | R | |
| Caryota urens <i>L.</i> | II | O | O | |
| Pinanga dicksonii (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>Scheffer.</i> | III | O | WG R | A |

LILIACEAE

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|----|--|--|
| Asparagus racemosus <i>Willd.</i> | L | O | | |
| Dracaena terniflora <i>Roxb.</i> | L | C | | |
| Smilax zeylanica <i>L.</i> | L | Vc | | |

PANDANACEAE

| | | | | |
|----------------------------------|----|---|---|---|
| Pandanus thwaitesii <i>Morr.</i> | IV | C | R | A |
|----------------------------------|----|---|---|---|

POACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------|----|---|--|--|
| Oxytenanthera sp. | IV | O | | |
|-------------------|----|---|--|--|

ZINGIBERACEAE

| | | | | | |
|--|---|---|---|--|--|
| Alpina nigra (Goertn.) Burff | H | O | R | | |
| Elettaria cardamomum (L.) Meten . . | H | O | | | |
| Globba ophioglossa Wf. | H | O | R | | |

GYMNOSPERMS**GNETACEAE**

| | | | | | |
|---------------------------|---|----|--|--|--|
| Gnetum ulu Brong. | L | Vc | | | |
|---------------------------|---|----|--|--|--|

DIPTEROCARPUS INDICUS_DIOSPYROS CANDOLLEANA_DIOSPYROS OOCARPA TYPE

+ POECILONEURON facies

DICOTYLEDONS

A = normal type

B = Poeciloneuron facies

ACANTHACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|----|---|
| <i>Ecbolium lineareum</i> (Kurz) Alston var. <i>laevirene</i> Cl. | H | O | | |
| <i>Justicia montana</i> Wall. | H | O | | |
| <i>Pseuderanthemum malabaricum</i> Gamble | H | O | | |
| <i>Thunbergia mysorensis</i> (Wt) Anders. | L | O | WG | A |

ANACARDIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|----|----|--|
| <i>Holigarna arnottiana</i> J. Hooker | I | Vc | WG | |
| <i>H. grahamii</i> (Wt) Kurz | I | Vc | WG | |
| <i>Mangifera indica</i> L. | I | Vc | | |
| <i>Nothopogon racemosa</i> (Dalz.) Ramam. | III | Vc | | |
| <i>N. travancorica</i> J. Hooker | III, IV | C | WG | |

ANCISTROCLADACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Ancistrocladus heyneanus</i> Grab. | L | C | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|

ANNONACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|----|----|---|
| <i>Artabotrys zeylanicus</i> J. Hk. & Th. | L | C | | |
| <i>Goniothalamus cardiopetalus</i> (Dalz.) J. Hk. | III, IV | C | WG | |
| <i>Meiogyne pannosa</i> (Dalz.) Sinclair | III, IV | Vc | WG | |
| <i>M. romarowii</i> (Dunn) Gandhi | III, IV | O | WG | |
| <i>Polyalthia cerasoides</i> (Roxb.) Bedd. | II, III | O | | |
| <i>P. fragrans</i> (Dalz.) Bedd. | I | Vc | WG | |
| <i>Sageraea laurifolia</i> (Grah.) Blatt. & Mc Conn. | II | O | WG | A |

APOCYNACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|---|--|
| <i>Alistonia scholaris</i> (L.) R. Br. | I | O | O | |
|--|---|---|---|--|

ARALIACEAE

| | | | | |
|----------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Schefflera venulosa</i> Harms | L | O | | |
|----------------------------------|---|---|--|--|

ARISTOLOCHIACEAE

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Apama siliquosa</i> Lam. | H | O | | |
|-----------------------------|---|---|--|--|

ASCLEPIADACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Tylophora indica</i> (Burm.) Merrill | L | O | | |
|---|---|---|--|--|

BURSERACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|---|----|----|--|
| <i>Canarium strictum</i> Roxb. | I | Vc | WG | |
|--------------------------------|---|----|----|--|

CELASTRACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|----|--|
| <i>Euonymus indicus</i> Hayne ex Wall. | III | C | WG | |
| <i>Lophopetalum wightianum</i> Arn. | I + E | C | R | |
| <i>Maytenus rothiana</i> (Walp.) Ramam. | IX | O | | |

CLUSIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|----|------|--|
| <i>Calophyllum apetalum</i> Willd. | I | O | WG R | |
| <i>C. polyanthum</i> Walp. | I + E | Vc | | |
| <i>Garcinia gummi-gutta</i> (L.) Robson | II | C | | |
| <i>G. indica</i> Choisy | II | C | WG | |
| <i>G. morella</i> Desr. | II | Vc | | |
| <i>G. pictorius</i> (Roxb.) D'Arcy | II | O | | |
| <i>G. talbotii</i> Roizid ex Sant. | II | O | WG | |
| <i>Mesua ferrea</i> L. | I | C | | |
| <i>Poeciloneuron indicum</i> Bedd. | I | Vc | WG | |

COMBRETACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Combretum latifolium</i> Bl. | L | C | | |
|---------------------------------|---|---|--|--|

CONNARACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Connarus wightii</i> J. Hk. | L | C | | |
|--------------------------------|---|---|--|--|

CORNACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|------|--|
| <i>Mastixia arborea</i> (Wight) Bedd. | I | O | WG R | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|------|--|

DICHAPETALACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-------|----|--|--|
| <i>Dichapetalum gelonioides</i> (Roxb.) Engler | IX, S | Vc | | |
|--|-------|----|--|--|

DIPTEROCARPACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|-------|----|----|--|
| <i>Dipterocarpus indicus</i> Bedd. | I + E | Vc | WG | |
| <i>Hopea parviflora</i> Bedd. | I | C | | |
| <i>H. ponga</i> (Dunst.) Mabblerley | I | C | WG | |

EBENACEAE

| | | | | |
|----------------------------------|---------|---|----|--|
| <i>Diospyros assimilis</i> Bedd. | I | O | WG | |
| <i>D. buxifolia</i> (Bl.) Hiern | I | O | | |
| <i>D. candolleana</i> Wt. | II | C | | |
| <i>D. crumenata</i> Thw. | II | O | | |
| <i>D. montana</i> Roxb. | II, III | O | O | |
| <i>D. oocarpa</i> Thw. | I | C | | |
| <i>D. paniculata</i> Dalz. | I | C | WG | |
| <i>D. pruriens</i> Dalz. | II, III | C | | |
| <i>D. saldanhae</i> Kost. | II, III | O | WG | |
| <i>D. sylvatica</i> Roxb. | I | C | | |

ELAEOAGNACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------|---|---|--|---|
| <i>Elaeagnus conferta</i> Roxb. | L | O | | A |
|---------------------------------|---|---|--|---|

ELAEOCARPACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-------|----|---|--|
| <i>Elaeocarpus serratus</i> L. | I | C | | |
| <i>E. tuberculatus</i> Roxb. | I + E | Vc | R | |

EUPHORBIACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|----|----|---|
| <i>Agrostistachys indica</i> Dalz. | III, IV | C | | |
| <i>Antidesma menaspis</i> Miq. ex Tul. | III, IV | O | O | |
| <i>Aporosa lindleyana</i> (Wt.) Baill. | II, III | O | O | |
| <i>Bischofia javanica</i> Bl. | I | C | | |
| <i>Blachia denudata</i> Benth. | III, IV | Vc | WG | |
| <i>Croton gibsonianus</i> Nimmo | S | C | | |
| <i>Dimorphocalyx lawianus</i> J. Hk. | III | C | WG | |
| <i>Drypetes confertiflorus</i> (J. Hk.) Pax & Hoffm. | I | O | WG | |
| <i>D. elata</i> (Bedd.) Pax & Hoffm. | I, II | C | WG | |
| <i>D. oblongifolia</i> (Bedd.) Airy Shaw | I, II | C | | |
| <i>Fahrenheitia zeylanica</i> (Thw.) Airy Shaw | I | C | | |
| <i>Macaranga peltata</i> (Roxb.) Muell. | I, II | O | O | |
| <i>Mallotus beddomei</i> J. Hk. | II, III | O | WG | A |
| <i>M. philippensis</i> (Lam.) Muell. | III | C | O | |

FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae)

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------------|-----|---|----|---|
| <i>Bauhinia phoenicea</i> W. & A. | L | C | WC | |
| <i>Cynometra iripa</i> Kostel. | III | O | | B |
| <i>Saraca asoca</i> (Roxb.) de Wilde | III | O | R | |

(Faboideae)

| | | | | |
|-------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Derris</i> sp. | L | O | | |
|-------------------|---|---|--|--|

(Mimosoideae)

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|---|--|
| <i>Archidendron monadelphum</i> (Roxb.) Walp. | II, III | O | O | |
| <i>Entada pursaetha</i> DC. | L | O | | |

FLACOURTIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---------|---|------|---|
| <i>Casearia ovata</i> (Lam.) Willd. | III | C | | |
| <i>Flacourtia montana</i> Graham | III | C | | A |
| <i>Homalium zeylanicum</i> Benth. | II, III | O | | A |
| <i>Hydnocarpus alpina</i> Wt. | II, III | C | R | |
| <i>H. laurifolia</i> (Dunst.) Sleumer | I, II | C | WG R | |

HIPPOCRATEACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Laeseneriella arnottiana</i> (Wt.) A.C. Smith | L | C | | |
|--|---|---|--|--|

ICACINACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|--|--|
| <i>Gomphandra tetrandra</i> (Wall.) Sleumer | III, IV | C | | |
| <i>Miquelia dentata</i> Bedd. | L | r | | |
| <i>Nothapodytes foetida</i> (Wt.) Sleumer | IV | O | | |

LAURACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|----|----|--|
| <i>Actinodaphne angustifolia</i> Nees | II | O | WG | |
| <i>A. malabarica</i> Bolak. | II | C | WG | |
| <i>Beilschmiedia wightii</i> Benth. | I | C | WG | |
| <i>Cinnamomum malabatrum</i> (N. Burman.) Kost. | I, II | Vc | WG | |
| <i>C. sulphuratum</i> Nees | II | O | WG | |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---------|----|------|---|--|--|--|--|---|
| Cryptocarya bourdillonii Gamble | II | C | WG | | | | | | |
| Litsea deccanensis Gamble | II | O | WG | A | | | | | |
| L. laevigata (Nees) Gamble | II | O | WG | | | | | | |
| L. stocksii J.H.R. | II | C | WG | | | | | | |
| Neolitsea zeylonica Merr. | I | O | | | | | | | |
| Persea macrantha (Nees) Kost. | I | Vc | | | | | | | |
| LEEACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Leea indica (Burr.) Merr. | III, IV | O | O | | | | | | |
| LOGANIACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Fagraea ceilanica Thunb. | II, Ep | O | | | | | | | |
| Strychnos minor Dennst. | L | O | | | | | | | |
| LYTHRACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt. | I | O | O | | | | | | |
| MELASTOMACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Memecylon heyneanum Benth. | IX | O | WG | | | | | | |
| M. talbotianum Brandis | IX | C | WG | | | | | | |
| M. terminale Dolz | IX, S | O | WG | | | | | | |
| M. umbellatum N. Burman | III | C | | | | | | | |
| M. wightii Thw. | IX | C | | | | | | | |
| MELIACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Aglaia anomallayana (Bedd.) Kost. | II, III | Vc | WG | | | | | | |
| A. roxburghiana Hiern. | I | C | | | | | | | |
| Aphanamixis polystachya (Wall.) Parker | II | C | | | | | | | |
| Cipadessa baccifera (Roth.) Miq. | III | O | | | | | | | |
| Dysoxylum malabaricum Bedd. | I | C | WG | | | | | | |
| Melia dubia Cav. | I | O | O | | | | | | |
| Toona ciliata Roemer | I | O | R | | | | | | |
| Trichilia connaroides (W.B.A.) Benth. | II, III | O | | | | | | | |
| Walsura trifolia (A. Juss.) Harms | II | O | | | | | | | |
| MENISPERMACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Coscinium fenestratum Colebr. | L | O | | | | | | | |
| Cyclea peltata J.H.R. & Th. | L | Vc | | | | | | | |
| Diploclisia glaucescens (Bl.) Diels | L | Vc | | | | | | | |
| Stephania wightii Dunn | L | C | | A | | | | | |
| MORACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Antiaris toxicaria Leach | I | O | | | | | | | |
| Artocarpus gomezianus Wall. ex Tracul ssp. zeylanicus J.H.R. | II | O | | B | | | | | |
| A. heterophyllus Lam. | I | O | WG | | | | | | |
| A. hirsutus Lam. | I | Vc | WG | | | | | | |
| Ficus callosa Willd. | I | C | O | | | | | | |
| F. hispida L.f. | III, IV | O | R | | | | | | |
| F. nervosa Roth | I | C | | | | | | | |
| MYRISTICACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Knema attenuata (J.H.R. & Th.) Worb. | I | Vc | WG | | | | | | |
| Myristica dactyloides Gaertn. | I | Vc | | | | | | | |
| M. malabarica Lam. | I | C | WG | | | | | | |
| MYRSINACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Ardisia missionis Wall. | S | O | O | | | | | | |
| A. solanacea Roxb. | IX, S | O | O | | | | | | |
| MYRTACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Eugenia macrosepaloides Outhie | III | Vc | WG | | | | | | |
| E. mooniana Wt. | III | C | | | | | | | |
| Syzygium cumini (L.) Steels | I | C | | | | | | | |
| S. gardneri Thw. | I+E | C | | | | | | | |
| S. laetum (Ham.) Gandhi | III | Vc | WG | | | | | | |
| S. occidentale (Bourd.) Gandhi | III, IV | O | WG R | | | | | | |
| OLACACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Strombosia ceylanica Gardn. | I | C | | | | | | | |
| OLEACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Jasminum sp. | L | C | | | | | | | |
| Linociera malabarica Wall. ex Don. | III | O | | | | | | | |
| Olea dioica Roxb. | I, II | C | O | | | | | | |
| PIPERACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Lepianthes umbellata (L.) Raf. | S | O | O | | | | | | |
| Piper nigrum L. | L | C | | | | | | | |
| P. tricoicum Roxb. | L | C | | | | | | | |
| RHAMNACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Ventilago bambaiensis Dolz | L | C | WG | | | | | | |
| V. madraspatana Gaertner | L | O | | | | | | | |
| RHIZOPHORACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Carollia brachiata (Lour.) Merr. | II | O | O | | | | | | |
| RUBIACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Canthium angustifolium Roxb. | L | C | | | | | | | |
| C. dicoecum (Gaert.) T. & B. | II, IV | O | O | A | | | | | |
| Chasalia ophioxyloides (Wall.) Craib | H | O | | | | | | | |
| Ixora brachiata Roxb. | III | O | WG | | | | | | |
| I. nigricans Br. | IV, S | C | | | | | | | |
| I. polyantha Wt. | S | C | WG | | | | | | |
| Lasianthus sp. | IX, S | C | O | | | | | | |
| Mussaenda laxa (J.H.R.) Hutch. ex Gamble | L | O | O | | | | | | |
| Mycetia acuminata (Wt.) Kuntze | H | O | WG | B | | | | | |
| Neonauclea purpurea (Roxb.) Merrill | III | r | | | | | | | |
| Pavetta thomsonii Brenck. | S | C | | | | | | | |
| Psychotria canarensis Talbot | S | C | WG | | | | | | |
| P. dolzellii J.H.R. | IV, S | Vc | WG | | | | | | |
| P. flavida Talbot | S | Vc | WG | | | | | | |
| Tricalysia apiocarpa Gamble | II, III | O | | | | | | | |
| RUTACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Atalantia wightii Tanaka | IV | C | | | | | | | |
| Clausena dentata (Willd.) R. & S. | III | O | | | | | | | |
| Euodia lunu-ankenda (Gaertn.) Merr. | III | O | O | | | | | | |
| Glycosmis mauritiana (Lam.) Tanaka | S | C | | | | | | | |
| Luvunga sarmentosa (Bl.) Kurz | L | C | | | | | | | |
| Murraya koenigii Spr. | IV | C | | | | | | | |
| Toddalia asiatica (L.) Lam. var. floribunda Gamble | L | C | | | | | | | |
| Vepris bilocularis (W.B.A.) Engl. | I | O | WG | | | | | | |
| Zanthoxylum ovalifolium Wt. | III, IV | O | | | | | | | |
| Z. rhetsa (Roxb.) DC. | II | O | | | | | | | |
| SAPINDACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Dimocarpus longan Lour. | I, II | Vc | | | | | | | |
| Harpullia arborea (Blanco) Radlk. | III | O | | | | | | | |
| Schleichera oleosa (Lour.) Oken. | II | O | O | | | | | | |
| SAPOTACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Chrysophyllum lanceolatum (Bl.) DC. | I | O | | | | | | | |
| Madhuca longifolia (Koenig) Mebride var. latifolia (Roxb.) Chev. | I | O | | | | | | | |
| M. nerifolia (Moan) H.J. Lam. | II | O | R | | | | | | |
| Mimusops elengi L. | I | Vc | | | | | | | |
| Palaquium ellipticum Engl. | I | C | WG | | | | | | |
| Xantolis tomentosa (Roxb.) Raf. | II | O | | A | | | | | |
| STAPHYLEACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Turpinia malabarica Gamble | I | O | WG | | | | | | |
| STERCULIACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Heritiera papilio Bedd. | III | O | WG | | | | | | |
| Pterospermum diversifolium Bl. | I, II | O | O | | | | | | |
| Pterygota alata R. Br. | I | r | | | | | | | B |
| SYMPLOCACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Symplocos cochinchinensis (Lour.) Moore | III | O | | | | | | | |
| S. racemosa Roxb. | II, III | O | | | | | | | |
| ULMACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Celtis timorensis Spon. | II | O | O | | | | | | |
| Gironniera cuspidata (Bl.) Kurz | I | O | | | | | | | |
| URTICACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Elatostema cuneatum Wt. | H | C | R | | | | | | |
| E. lineolatum Wt. | H | C | R | | | | | | |
| VERBENACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Callicarpa tomentosa (L.) Murray | III | C | O | | | | | | |
| Clerodendrum viscosum Vent. | III, IV | C | O | | | | | | |
| Vitex altissima L.f. | II | C | O | | | | | | |
| VIOLACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Rinorea benghalensis (Wall.) Kuntze | IV, S | r | | | | | | | B |

MONOCOTYLEDONS

ARACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|----|--|--|
| <i>Pothos scandens</i> L | L | Vc | | |
| <i>Rhaphidophora laciniata</i> (N. Burm.) Merr. | L | O | | |

ARECACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-----|---|----|---|
| <i>Arenga wightii</i> Griff. | III | C | WG | R |
| <i>Calamus pseudotenius</i> Becc. | L | C | | R |
| <i>C. thwaitesii</i> Becc. ex Becc. & J.H.B. | L | C | | R |
| <i>Caryota urens</i> L. | II | O | | O |
| <i>Pinanga diksonii</i> (Roxb.) Schott | III | O | WG | R |

LILIACEAE

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|----|--|--|
| <i>Asparagus racemosus</i> Willd. | L | O | | |
| <i>Dracaena terniflora</i> Roxb. | S | C | | |
| <i>Smilax zeylanica</i> L. | L | Vc | | |

PANDANACEAE

| | | | | |
|----------------------------------|----|---|--|---|
| <i>Pandanus thwaitesii</i> Mart. | IX | C | | R |
|----------------------------------|----|---|--|---|

POACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|----|---|----|--|
| <i>Ochlandra scriptoria</i> (Dennis) J.C. Fischer | IX | O | WG | |
|---|----|---|----|--|

ZINGIBERACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------|---|---|--|---|
| <i>Glozza bulbifera</i> Roxb. | H | O | | R |
|-------------------------------|---|---|--|---|

GYMNOSPERMS

GNETACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Gnetum ula</i> Brong. | L | C | | |
|--------------------------|---|---|--|--|

PERSEA MACRANTHA_DIOSPYROS spp._HOLIGARNA spp. TYPE

DICOTYLEDONS

| | | | | | | | |
|---|---------|----|-------|---|---------|----|------|
| ACANTHACEAE | | | | CONNARACEAE | | | |
| <i>Ecboium linneanum</i> Kurz var. <i>laetevirens</i> Cl. | H | O | | <i>Connarus ritcheii</i> J. Hk. | L | O | WG |
| <i>Strobilanthus</i> sp. | H | O | | <i>C. wightii</i> J. Hk. | L | C | |
| ANACARDIACEAE | | | | CORNACEAE | | | |
| <i>Holigarna arnottiana</i> J. Hk. | I | Vc | WG | <i>Mastixia arborea</i> (Wt.) Bedd. | I | O | WGR |
| <i>H. grahamii</i> (Wt.) Kurz | I | Vc | WG | DATISCAEAE | | | |
| <i>Mangifera indica</i> L. | I | Vc | | <i>Tetrameles nudiflora</i> R. Br. | E | O | O D |
| <i>Nothopogia racemosa</i> (Dolz.) Ramon. | III | O | | DICHAPETALACEAE | | | |
| <i>N. travancorica</i> J. Hk. | II, III | O | WG | <i>Dichapetalum gelonioides</i> (Roxb.) Engler | IV, S | Vc | |
| <i>Solenocarpus indica</i> W. B. A. | III | O | WG R | DILLENIAEAE | | | |
| <i>Spondias pinnata</i> (L. f.) Kurz. | II | O | O D | <i>Dillenia pentagyna</i> Roxb. | I, II | C | O D |
| ANCISTROCLADACEAE | | | | DIPTEROCARPACEAE | | | |
| <i>Ancistrocladus heyneanus</i> Grab. | L | C | | <i>Hopea ponga</i> (Dennis.) Mabbertley | I | C | WG |
| ANNONACEAE | | | | EBENACEAE | | | |
| <i>Artabotrys zeylanicus</i> J. Hk. & Th. | L | C | | <i>Diospyros assimilis</i> Bedd. | I | O | WG |
| <i>Goniothalamus cardiopetalus</i> (Dolz.) J. Hk. | III, IV | C | WG | <i>D. buxifolia</i> (Blume) Hiern | I | Vc | |
| <i>Polyalthia cerosoides</i> (Roxb.) Bedd. | II, III | O | | <i>D. candolleana</i> Wt. | II | Vc | |
| <i>P. fragrans</i> (Dolz.) Bedd. | I | Vc | WG | <i>D. montana</i> Roxb. | II, III | C | O |
| <i>Sageraea laurifolia</i> (Rohrb.) Blatt. & McCann. | I, II | O | WG | <i>D. nigrescens</i> (Dolz.) Saldanha | II | C | WGO |
| APOCYNACEAE | | | | ELAEAGNACEAE | | | |
| <i>Alstonia scholaris</i> (L.) J. R. Br. | I | O | O | <i>Elaeagnus conferta</i> Roxb. | L | O | |
| <i>Carissa inermis</i> Vahl | L | C | | ELAEOCARPACEAE | | | |
| <i>Ervatamia heyneana</i> (Wall.) Cooke | II, III | O | WGO | <i>Elaeocarpus serratus</i> L. | I | C | |
| ARISTOLOCHIAEAE | | | | EUPHORBIAEAE | | | |
| <i>Apama siliquosa</i> Lam. | H | O | | <i>E. tuberculatus</i> Roxb. | I | Vc | R |
| ARALIACEAE | | | | FABACEAE (Coesalpinioideae) | | | |
| <i>Schefflera venulosa</i> (W. B. A.) Harms | L | O | | <i>Bauhinia phoenicea</i> W. B. A. | L | O | WG |
| ASCLEPIADACEAE | | | | (Faboideae) | | | |
| <i>Tylophora indica</i> (Burm.) Merr. | L | O | | <i>Mouliava spicata</i> (Dolz.) Nicolson | L | C | WG |
| BIGNONIACEAE | | | | <i>Saraca asoca</i> (Roxb.) de Wilde | | | |
| <i>Stereospermum personatum</i> (Hassk.) Chaff. | I | O | O D | | III | O | R |
| BOMBACACEAE | | | | (Mimosoideae) | | | |
| <i>Bombax ceiba</i> L. | I | O | O D | <i>Abrus pulchellus</i> Wall. ex Thw. | L | O | O |
| BURSERACEAE | | | | <i>Butea parviflora</i> Roxb. | | | |
| <i>Canarium strictum</i> Roxb. | I | Vc | WG | <i>Dalbergia rubiginosa</i> Roxb. | L | O | |
| CAPPARACEAE | | | | <i>D. sympathetica</i> Nimmo | | | |
| <i>Capparis te nera</i> Dolz. | L | O | O | <i>Dunbaria heynei</i> W. B. A. | L | O | O |
| CELASTRACEAE | | | | <i>Mucuna monosperma</i> DC. | | | |
| <i>Euonymus indicus</i> Wall. | III | C | WG | | L | O | O |
| <i>Lophopetalum wightianum</i> Arn. | I | C | R | Archidendron monadelphum (Roxb.) Nielsen | | | |
| <i>Moytenus rothiana</i> (Walp.) Ramon | IV | O | WG | <i>Entada pursaetha</i> DC. | II, III | C | O |
| CLUSIACEAE | | | | FLACOURTIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Calophyllum apetalum</i> Willd. | I | C | WG R | <i>Cosearia ovata</i> (Lam.) Willd. | III | C | |
| <i>C. polyanthum</i> Wall. ex Choisy | I | Vc | | <i>Flacourtia montana</i> Graham | III | C | |
| <i>Garcinia gummi-gutta</i> (L.) Robson | II | Vc | | <i>F. sp.</i> | III | O | |
| <i>G. indica</i> Choisy | II | Vc | WG | <i>Homalium zeylanicum</i> Benth. | II, III | O | |
| <i>G. morella</i> Desr. | II | Vc | | <i>Hydnocarpus laurifolia</i> (Dennis) Steumer | I, II | C | WG R |
| <i>G. pictorius</i> (Roxb.) D'Arcy | II | O | | | | | |
| <i>G. talbotii</i> Ruizada ex Sant. | II | O | | | | | |
| <i>Mammea suriga</i> (Buch.-Ham ex Roxb.) Kost. | I | O | WG | | | | |
| COMBRETACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Combretum latifolium</i> Bl. | L | O | | | | | |
| <i>Terminalia alata</i> Hayne ex Roth | I | O | O D | | | | |
| <i>T. bellerica</i> (Goert.) Roxb. | I | O | O D | | | | |
| <i>T. paniculata</i> Roth | I | O | WGO D | | | | |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|--|---------|--|--|----|----|---|----|--|----|
| HIPPOCRATEACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Loeseneriella obtusifolia (Roxb.) A.C. Smith | L | | | 0 | | | | | |
| ICACINACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Gomphandra tetrandra (Wall.) Sleumer | III, IV | | | C | | | | | |
| Nothapodytes foetida (Wt.) Sleumer | IV | | | 0 | | | | | |
| LAURACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Actinodaphne angustifolia Nees | II | | | C | WG | | | | |
| Beilschmiedia wightii Benth. | I | | | C | WG | | | | |
| Cinnamomum malabatrum (M.Burman) Kost | I, II | | | Vc | WG | | | | |
| Cryptocarya bourdillonii Gamble | II | | | Vc | WG | | | | |
| Litsea deccanensis Gamble | II, III | | | 0 | | | | | |
| L. laevigata Gamble | II, III | | | 0 | WG | | | | |
| L. stocksii J.Hk. | II, III | | | C | WG | | | | |
| Neolitsea zeylanica Merr. | II, III | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Persea macrantha (Nees) Kost | I | | | Vc | | | | | |
| LEEACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Leea indica (Burm.) Merr. | III, IV | | | 0 | | O | R | | |
| LYTHRACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt. | I | | | 0 | | O | D | | |
| L. reginae Roxb. | I | | | 0 | | R | | | |
| MALVACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Hibiscus furcatus Willd. | H | | | 0 | | O | | | |
| MELASTOMATAACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Memecylon malabaricum (C.B. Clarke) Cogn. | IV | | | 0 | WG | | | | |
| M. talbotianum Braddon | IV | | | Vc | WG | | | | |
| M. terminale Dalz. | IX, H | | | 0 | WG | | | | |
| M. umbellatum N.Burm. | III | | | C | | | | | |
| M. wightii Thw. | IV | | | C | | | | | |
| MELIACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Aglia anomallayana (Bedd) Kost | II, III | | | 0 | WG | | | | |
| A. barberi Gamble | II | | | 0 | WG | | | | |
| A. roxburghiana Hiern | I | | | C | | | | | |
| Amoora canarana Hiern | I, II | | | C | WG | | | | |
| A. lawii Bedd. | II | | | C | WG | | | | |
| Aphanamixis polystachya (Wall.) Parker | II | | | C | | | | | |
| Dysoxylum malabaricum Bedd. | I | | | Vc | WG | | | | |
| Toona ciliata Roemer | I | | | C | | R | | | |
| Trichilia connoroides W.B.A. | II, III | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Walsura trifolia (A.Juss.) Harms. | II | | | 0 | | | | | |
| MENISPERMACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Coscinium fenestratum Colubr. | L | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Cyclea peltata J.Hk. & Th. | L | | | C | | | | | |
| Diploclisia glaucescens (Bl.) Diels | L | | | C | | | | | |
| MORACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Artocarpus gomezianus Walp. ex Treubl. n. sp. | II | | | 0 | | | | | |
| A. heterophyllus Lam. (zeylanicus Jacq.) | I | | | 0 | WG | | | | |
| A. hirsutus Lam. | I | | | Vc | WG | | | | |
| Ficus nervosa Roth | I | | | C | | | | | |
| F. hispida L.f. | III, IV | | | 0 | | R | | | |
| F. sp. | I | | | 0 | | | | | |
| MYRISTICACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Knema attenuata (J.Hk. & Th.) Worb. | I | | | Vc | WG | | | | |
| Myristica dactyloides Guert. | I | | | Vc | | | | | |
| M. fatua Hourf. var. magnifica (Bedd.) J. Sinc. | I, II | | | r | WG | | | | |
| M. malabarica Lam. | I | | | C | WG | | | | |
| MYRSINACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Ardisia solanacea Roxb. | IV, S | | | 0 | | O | | | |
| MYRTACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Eugenia macrosepalata Duth. | III | | | Vc | | | | | |
| E. mooniana Wt. | III | | | C | | | | | |
| Syzygium cumini (L.) Skeels | I | | | C | | | | | |
| S. gardneri Thw. | I+E | | | C | | | | | |
| S. hemisphericum (Walp.) Alston | I | | | C | | | | | |
| S. laetum (Haw.) Gandhi | III | | | Vc | WG | | | | |
| OLACACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Olex wightiana W.B.A. | L | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Strombosia ceylanica Gardn. | I | | | C | | | | | |
| OLEACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Jasminum rotterianum Cl. | L | | | C | | | | | |
| Linociera malabarica Wall. ex G. Don. | III | | | 0 | | | WG | | |
| Olea dioica Roxb. | I, II | | | C | | | | | O |
| PIPERACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Lepianthes umbellata (L.) Raf. | H | | | 0 | | | | | O |
| Piper nigrum L. | L | | | C | | | | | |
| P. trifolium Roxb. | L | | | C | | | | | |
| RHAMNACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Gouania microcarpa DC. | L | | | | | | | | |
| Ventilago bombaiensis Dalz. | L | | | | | | | | WG |
| V. madraspatana Gaertner | L | | | | | | | | |
| RHIZOPHORACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Carallia brachiata (Lour.) Merr. | II | | | 0 | | | | | O |
| ROSACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Prunus ceylanica (Wt.) Miq. | I | | | 0 | | | | | |
| RUBIACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Canthium angustifolium Roxb. | L | | | C | | | | | |
| C. dicoccum (Gaert.) T. & B. | III, IV | | | C | | | | | |
| Chasalia ophioxyloides (Wall.) Craib. | H | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Ixora brachiata Roxb. | III | | | C | | | | | WG |
| I. nigricans W.B.A. | IV, S | | | Vc | | | | | |
| Lasianthus sessilis Talbot | IV, S | | | C | | | | | WG |
| Neonauclea purpurea (Roxb.) Merrill | III | | | r | | | | | R |
| Pavetta indica L. | S | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Psychotria canarensis Talbot | S | | | 0 | | | | | WG |
| P. dalzellii J.Hk. | IX, S | | | C | | | | | WG |
| P. flavida Talbot | S | | | C | | | | | WG |
| P. macrocarpa J.Hk. | S | | | 0 | | | | | WG |
| Rubia cordifolia L. | L | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Tricalysia apiocarpa Gamble | II, III | | | 0 | | | | | WG |
| Tricalysia sphaerocarpa | III | | | 0 | | | | | WG |
| Xeromphis uliginosa (Retz.) Maheshwari | IV | | | 0 | | | | | O |
| RUTACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Atalantia wightii Tanaka | IV | | | C | | | | | |
| Euodia lunu-ankenda (Gaert.) Merr. | III | | | 0 | | | | | O |
| Glycosmis mauritiana (Lam.) Tanaka | S | | | C | | | | | |
| Luvunga sarmentosa (Bl.) Kurz | L | | | C | | | | | |
| Murraya koenigii Spr. | IV | | | C | | | | | |
| Paramignya monophylla Wt. | L | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Toddalia asiatica (L.) Lam. var. floribunda Gamble | L | | | Vc | | | | | |
| Vepris bilocularis (W. & A.) Engler | I | | | 0 | | | | | WG |
| Zanthoxylum rhetsa (Roxb.) DC. | II | | | 0 | | | | | |
| SAPINDACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Dimocarpus longan Lour. | I, II | | | Vc | | | | | |
| Lepisanthes tetraphylla (Vahl) Radlk. | II, III | | | C | | | | | |
| Schleichera oleosa (Lour.) Oken | II | | | C | | | | | O |
| SAPOTACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Chrysophyllum lanceolatum (Bl.) DC. | I | | | 0 | | | | | |
| Madhuca neriifolia (Moon) H. J. Lam. | II | | | 0 | | | | | R |
| Mimusops elengi L. | I | | | Vc | | | | | |
| Xantolis tomentosa (Roxb.) Raf. | II | | | C | | | | | |
| STAPHYLEACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Turpinia malabarica Gamble | I | | | 0 | | | | | WG |
| STERCULIACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Pterospermum diversifolium Bl. | I, II | | | 0 | | | | | O |
| Pterygota alata R.Br. | I | | | r | | | | | |
| Sterculia guttata Roxb. | II | | | 0 | | | | | O |
| SYMPLOCACEAE | | | | | | | | | |
| Symplocos cochinchinensis (Lour.) Moore | III | | | 0 | | | | | |
| S. racemosa Roxb. | II, III | | | 0 | | | | | |

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|---|---|
| ULMACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Celtis timorensis</i> Span | II | O | | |
| <i>Gironniera cuspidata</i> (Bl.) Kurz | I | C | | |
| URTICACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Boehmeria malabarica</i> Wedd. | IX, S | O | | |
| <i>Elatostema lineolatum</i> Wt. | H | C | | R |
| <i>Pilea microphylla</i> Liebm. | H | C | | R |
| VERBENACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Callicarpa tomentosa</i> (L.) Murray | III | O | O | |
| <i>Clerodendrum viscosum</i> Vent. | III, IV | O | O | |
| <i>Vitex allissima</i> L.f. | II | C | O | |
| VITACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Cayratia auriculata</i> (DC.) Gamble | L | O | | |

MONOCOTYLEDONS

| | | | | |
|---|-----|----|----|---|
| ARACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Pothos scandens</i> L. | L | Vc | | |
| <i>Raphidophora laciniata</i> (N. Burman) Merr. | L | O | | |
| ARECACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Arenga wightii</i> Griffith | III | O | WG | R |
| <i>Calamus pseudotenuis</i> Becc. & J.H.R. | L | O | | |
| <i>C. thwaitesii</i> Becc. ex Becc. & J.H.R. | L | O | | |
| <i>Caryota urens</i> L. | II | O | | O |
| <i>Corypha umbraculifera</i> L. | II | r | | |
| AMARYLLIDACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Curculigo orchioides</i> Gaertner | H | O | | |
| LILIACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Asparagus racemosus</i> Willd. | L | O | | |
| <i>Dracaena terniflora</i> Roxb. | L | C | | |
| <i>Smilax zeylanica</i> L. | L | Vc | | |
| ORCHIDACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Dendrobium</i> sp. | Ep | O | | |
| PANDANACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Pandanus furcatus</i> Roxb. | IX | O | | R |
| POACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Oxytenanthera</i> sp. | IV | O | | |
| ZINGIBERACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Globba bulbifera</i> Roxb. | H | O | | |
| <i>Hedychium coronarium</i> Koenig | H | O | | |

GYMNOSPERMS

| | | | | |
|-------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| GNETACEAE | | | | |
| <i>Gnetum ula</i> Brong | L | C | | |

DIOSPYROS spp. - DYSOXYLUM MALABARICUM - PERSEA MACRANTHA TYPE

DICOTYLEDONS

ACANTHACEAE

Strobilanthes sp. H

ANACARDIACEAE

Holigarna ornottiana J.Hk. I Vc WG
 H. grahamii (Wt.) Kurz I Vc WG
 Mangifera indica L. I+E Vc
 Nothopogia racemosa (Dolz.) Romam. II, III C
 Spondias pinnata (L.f.) Kurz I C O

ANCISTROCLADACEAE

Ancistrocladus heyneanus Grob. L O

ANNONACEAE

Artabotrys zeylanicus J.Hk. & Th. L O
 Desmos lawii (J.Hk. & Th.) Safford III, IV O WG
 Goniothalamus cardiopetalus (Dolz.) J.Hk. & Th. III, IV O WG
 Meiogyne pannosa (Dolz.) Sinclair III, IV Vc WG
 M. ramarowii (Dunn.) Gandhi III, IV O WG
 Polyalthia cerasoides (Roxb.) Badd. II, III O
 P. fragrans (Dolz.) Badd. I C WG
 Uvaria hookeri King L C WG

APOCYNACEAE

Astonia scholaris (L.) R.Br. I O
 Carissa inermis Vahl L C
 Chonemorpha fragrans (Moon) Aitton L O
 Ervatamia heyneana (Wall.) Cooke II, III C WG

ASCLEPIADACEAE

Hoya retusa Dolz. L O

BIGNONIACEAE

Oroxylum indicum Vent. II, III O O
 Pajanelia longifolia (Willd.) K.Schum. II, III O O
 Stereospermum personatum (Hassk.) Chod. I C O

CAPPARACEAE

Capparis tefnera Dolz. L O

CLUSIACEAE

Garcinia indica Choisy II C WG
 G. morella Desr. II C
 G. pictorius (Roxb.) D'Arcy II O WG
 Mammea suriga (Buch.-Ham. ex Roxb.) Kost. I O WG

COMBRETACEAE

Calycopteris floribunda (Roxb.) Poir. L Vc
 Terminalia alata Roth I Vc O
 T. bellerica (Gaertn.) Roxb. I C
 T. paniculata Roth I Vc WG O

DATISCAEAE

Tetrameles nudiflora R.Br. I+E Vc

DILLENIACEAE

Dillenia pentagyna Roxb. II C O

DIPTEROCARPACEAE

Hopea ponga (Dennst.) Mabbertley I C WG

EBENACEAE

Diospyros buxifolia (Blume) Hiern I+E Vc
 D. candolleana Wt. II O
 D. montana Roxb. II, III C
 D. oocarpa Thw. I C
 D. sylvatica Thw. I Vc

ELAEAGNACEAE

Elaeagnus conferta Roxb. L C

ELAEOCARPACEAE

Elaeocarpus serratus L. I O

EUPHORBIAEAE

Agrostistachys indica Dalz. IX, S O
 Aporosa lindleyana (Wt.) Baill. I Vc O R
 Bischofia javanica Bl. I O
 Bridelia retusa Spr. II, III O
 Cleidion spiciflorum (Burm.f.) Merr. II C
 Drypetes roxburghii (Wall.) Hurusawa II O C WG
 Glochidion malabaricum Badd. III C
 Macaranga peltata (Roxb.) Muell. II C O
 Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Muell. III C
 Trewia nudiflora L. II O O

FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae)

Moullava spicata (Dolz.) Nicolson L O WG
 Saraca asoca (Roxb.) de Wilde III C R

(Mimosoideae)

Archidendron monadelphum (Roxb.) Niel. II, III O
 Xylia xylocarpa (Roxb.) Taub. II C O

FLACOURTIACEAE

Casearia bourdillonii Mukherjee I C WG
 Flacourtia montana (N.Burman) Merr. II, III Vc
 Hydnocarpus alpina Wt. II, III O R
 H. laurifolia (Dennst.) Steumer III C WG R

Lauraceae

Actinodaphne angustifolia Nees II O WG
 A. malabarica Balak. II C WG
 Aiseodaphne semecarpifolia Nees I, II C
 Beilschmiedia dolzellii (Meisn.) Kost. I C WG
 Cinnamomum malabatrum (N.Burman) Kost. I Vc WG
 Litsea chinensis Lam. II C
 Persea macrantha (Nees) Kost. I Vc

LECYTHIDACEAE

Careya arborea Roxb. II O O

LEEACEAE

Leea indica (Burm.) Merr. IX, S C O

LOGANIACEAE

Strychnos nux-vomica L. II O

LYTHRACEAE

Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt. I Vc O

MELASTOMATACEAE

Memecylon malabaricum (C.B. Clarke) Cogn. IX, S C WG
 M. wightii Thw. IX, S Vc
 M. talbotianum Brandis IX, S C WG

MELIACEAE

Aglaia roxburghiana Hiern I Vc
 Aphanamixis polystachya (Wall.) Parker II C
 Dysoxylum malabaricum Badd. I C
 Melia dubia Cav. I O
 Toona ciliata Roemer I O R
 Trichilia connaroides W. & A. II, III O

MENISPERMACEAE

Cyclea peltata J.Hk. & Th. L C
 Diploclisia glaucescens (Bl.) Diels. L C

MORACEAE

Artocarpus gomezianus Wallex Trecul ssp. I, II O
 A. hirsutus Lam. I I Vc WG
 Ficus callosa Willd. I+E C
 F. drupacea Thunb. var. pubescens (Roth) Corner I O
 F. nervosa Roth I C

MYRISTICACEAE

Knema attenuata (J.Hk. & Th.) Warb. I, II Vc WG
 Myristica dactyloides Gaert. I, II Vc
 M. malabarica Lam. I O WG

| | | | |
|---|-------|----|----|
| MYRSINACEAE | | | |
| <i>Ardisia solanacea</i> Roxb. | IX, S | C | |
| MYRTACEAE | | | |
| <i>Syzygium cumini</i> (L.) Sheela | I | C | |
| <i>S. gardneri</i> Thw. | I + E | C | |
| OLACACEAE | | | |
| <i>Olex imbricata</i> Roxb. | L | O | |
| OLEACEAE | | | |
| <i>Jasminum roxburghianum</i> Cr. | L | C | WG |
| <i>Linociera malabarica</i> Wall. ex G. Don .. | III | C | WG |
| <i>Olea dioica</i> Roxb. | I, II | Vc | |
| PIPERACEAE | | | |
| <i>Piper trioicum</i> Roxb. | L | C | |
| RHAMNACEAE | | | |
| <i>Ventilago bombaiensis</i> Dalz. | L | C | WG |
| ROSACEAE | | | |
| <i>Prunus ceylanica</i> (Wt.) Miq. | I | O | |
| RUBIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Canthium angustifolium</i> Roxb. | L | C | |
| <i>Chasalia ophioxyloides</i> (Wall.) Craib .. | H | O | |
| <i>Haldina cordifolia</i> (Roxb.) Ridse. | I | C | O |
| <i>Ixora brachiata</i> Roxb. | III | Vc | WG |
| <i>I. nigricans</i> W. & A. | IX, S | O | |
| <i>Pavetta tomentosa</i> Sm. | S | C | |
| <i>Psychotria flavida</i> Talbot .. | S | C | WG |
| <i>Poctosulcata</i> Talbot .. | S | C | WG |
| <i>Randia brandisii</i> Gamble .. | IX, S | O | |
| RUTACEAE | | | |
| <i>Atalantia racemosa</i> W. & A. | IX | Vc | |
| <i>Glycosmis mauritiana</i> (Lam.) Yanaka .. | S | Vc | |
| <i>Luvunga sarmentosa</i> (Bl.) Kurz .. | L | O | |
| <i>Murraya koenigii</i> Spr. | IX, S | C | |
| <i>Toddalia asiatica</i> (L.) Lam var. <i>floribunda</i> Gamble | L | Vc | |
| SAPINDACEAE | | | |
| <i>Allophylus cobbe</i> (L.) Roemsch. | L | O | |
| <i>Dimocarpus longan</i> Lour. | I, II | C | |
| <i>Harpullia arborea</i> (Blanco) Radlk. | III | O | |
| SAPOTACEAE | | | |
| <i>Chrysophyllum lanceolatum</i> (Bl.) DC. | I | C | |
| <i>Mimusops elengi</i> L. | I | Vc | |
| <i>Xantalis tomentosa</i> (Roxb.) Raf. | II | Vc | |
| STERCULIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Pterospermum diversifolium</i> Bl. | I, II | C | O |
| ULMACEAE | | | |
| <i>Celtis timorensis</i> Span .. | II | C | |
| <i>Gironniera cuspidata</i> (Bl.) Kurz .. | I | Vc | |
| VERBENACEAE | | | |
| <i>Callicarpa tomentosa</i> (L.) Murray .. | III | C | O |
| <i>Clerodendrum viscosum</i> Vent. | III | C | O |
| <i>Lantana camara</i> L. | S | C | O |
| <i>Vitex altissima</i> L.f. | I, II | Vc | |
| VITACEAE | | | |
| <i>Vitis</i> sp. | L | O | |

MONOCOTYLEDONS

| | | | |
|--|----|----|---|
| ARACEAE | | | |
| <i>Pothos scandens</i> L. | L | Vc | |
| ARECACEAE | | | |
| <i>Calamus pseudotenuis</i> Becc. ex Becc & J.Hk. | L | O | R |
| <i>Caryota urens</i> L. | II | C | |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|----|--|
| LILIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Dracaena terniflora</i> Roxb. | H | O | |
| <i>Smilax zeylanica</i> L. | L | Vc | |

GYMNOSPERMS

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|---|---|--|
| GNETACEAE | | | |
| <i>Gnetum ula</i> Brong. | L | C | |

CULLENIA EXARILLATA - MESUA FERREA - PALAQUIUM ELLIPTICUM TYPE

DICOTYLEDONS

X = South of Palghat gap only

ACANTHACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------------------------------|---|---|----|
| Justicia sp. | H | O | |
| Strobilanthes sp. | H | C | |
| Thunbergia mysorensis (Wt.) Anders. | L | O | WG |

AMARANTHACEAE

| | | | |
|---------------------------|---|---|--|
| Achyranthes bidentata Bl. | H | O | |
|---------------------------|---|---|--|

ANACARDIACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|----|------|
| Gluta travancorica Bedd. | I | C | WG X |
| Holigarna arnottiana J.Hk. | I | Vc | WG |
| H. beddomei J.Hk. | I | r | |
| H. grahamii (Wt.) Kurz | I | Vc | WG |
| H. nigra Bourd. | I | C | WG X |
| Mangifera indica L. | I+E | Vc | |
| Nothopogia travancorica J.Hk. | III, IV | Vc | WG |
| Semecarpus travancorica Bedd. | I | C | WG X |

ANCISTROCLADACEAE

| | | | |
|----------------------------------|---|---|--|
| Ancistrocladus heyneanus Griseb. | L | C | |
|----------------------------------|---|---|--|

ANNONACEAE

| | | | |
|--|---------|----|------|
| Artobotrys zeylanicus J.Hk. & Th. | L | O | |
| Goniophthalmus cardiopetalus (Dolz.) J.Hk. & Th. | III, IV | C | WG |
| G. wightii J.Hk. & Th. | III, IV | C | WG X |
| Meiogyne pannosa (Dolz.) Sinclair | III, IV | Vc | WG |
| M. sp. | III, IV | O | |
| Milusa sp. | IV | C | |
| Orophea erythrocarpa Bedd. | III, IV | O | WG X |
| Polyalthia fragrans (Dolz.) Bedd. | I | Vc | WG |

APIACEAE

| | | | |
|---------------------------------|---|---|---|
| Hydrocotyle sibthorpioides Lam. | H | O | R |
|---------------------------------|---|---|---|

APOCYNACEAE

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-------|---|----|
| Carissa inermis Vahl | L | O | |
| Ervatamia caudata Gamble | IX, S | r | WG |

ARALIACEAE

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|--|
| Schefflera venulosa (W. & A.) Hornem. | L | O | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|--|

ARISTOLOCHIACEAE

| | | | |
|----------------------|---|---|--|
| Apama siliquosa Lam. | H | C | |
|----------------------|---|---|--|

ASCLEPIADACEAE

| | | | |
|----------|----|---|--|
| Hoya sp. | EP | O | |
|----------|----|---|--|

ASTERACEAE

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----|---|--------|
| Vernonia monosis Cl. | II | O | O |
| V. travancorica J.Hk. | II | O | O WG X |

BALANOPHORACEAE

| | | | |
|---|---|---|--|
| Balanophora fungosa J.B.G. Forst. esp. indica (Lam.) Hansen | H | r | |
|---|---|---|--|

BEGONIACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------|---|---|---|
| Begonia sp. | H | O | R |
|-------------|---|---|---|

BIGNONIACEAE

| | | | |
|--------------------------------------|----|---|---|
| Pajanelia longifolia (Willd.) Schum. | II | O | O |
|--------------------------------------|----|---|---|

BOMBACACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-----|----|--|
| Cullenia exarillata A. Robyns | I+E | Vc | |
|-------------------------------|-----|----|--|

BURSERACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------------------|---|----|----|
| Canarium strictum Roxb. | I | Vc | WG |
|-------------------------|---|----|----|

CELASTRACEAE

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|----|----|
| Bhesa indica (Bedd.) Ding Hou | I | Vc | X |
| Cossine glauca (Rottb.) Kuntze | I+E | O | |
| Euonymus angulatus Wight | III | C | WG |
| E. crenulatus Walp. | III | O | WG |
| E. dichotomus Heyne | III | O | |
| Lophopetalum wightianum Arn. | I+E | O | R |

CHLORANTHACEAE

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|------|---|--|
| Chloranthus brachystachys Bl. | H, S | C | |
|-------------------------------|------|---|--|

CLUSIACEAE

| | | | |
|--|-----|----|------|
| Calophyllum polyanthum Woll. ex Choisy | I+E | Vc | |
| Garcinia gummi-gutta (L.) Robson | II | Vc | |
| G. morella Desr. | II | Vc | |
| G. pictorius (Roxb.) D'Arcy | II | Vc | |
| G. rubro-echinata Kost. | II | C | WG X |
| G. travancorica Bedd. | II | C | WG X |
| G. wightii Y. Anders. | II | O | WG X |
| Mesua ferrea L. | I | Vc | |
| Poeciloneuron indicum Bedd. | I | Vc | WG R |
| P. pauciflorum Bedd. | I | r | WG R |

COMBRETACEAE

| | | | |
|--------------------------------------|---|---|---|
| Terminalia bellerica (Goertn.) Roxb. | I | O | O |
|--------------------------------------|---|---|---|

CONNARACEAE

| | | | |
|------------------------|---|---|--|
| Connarus wightii J.Hk. | L | C | |
|------------------------|---|---|--|

CORNACEAE

| | | | |
|------------------------------|---|---|------|
| Mastixia arborea (Wt.) Bedd. | I | C | WG R |
|------------------------------|---|---|------|

DATISCAEAE

| | | | |
|----------------------------|---|---|---|
| Tetrameles nudiflora R.Br. | E | O | O |
|----------------------------|---|---|---|

DICHAPETALACEAE

| | | | |
|---|-------|----|--|
| Dichapetalum gelonioides (Roxb.) Engler | IX, S | Vc | |
|---|-------|----|--|

DILLENIACEAE

| | | | |
|--------------------------|----|---|---|
| Dillenia pentagyna Roxb. | II | C | O |
|--------------------------|----|---|---|

DIPTEROCARPACEAE

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|----|------|
| Hopea parviflora Bedd. | I | Vc | WG |
| H. ponga (Dennis) Mabberry | I | C | WG |
| H. utilis (Bedd.) Bale. | I | C | WG X |
| Vateria indica L. | I+E | Vc | WG R |

EBENACEAE

| | | | |
|----------------------------|---------|---|------|
| Diospyros barberi Ramas. | II | r | X |
| D. foliolosa Wall. ex DC. | II | r | WG X |
| D. humilis Bourd. | II | O | WG X |
| D. nilagirica Bedd. | II | O | WG |
| D. paniculata Dolz. | I | C | WG |
| D. pruriens Dolz. | II | C | |
| D. saldanhae (Dolz.) Kost. | II, III | O | WG |
| D. sylvatica Roxb. | I | O | |

ELAEOCARPACEAE

| | | | |
|----------------------------|---------|----|----|
| Elaeocarpus munronii Mast. | II, III | O | WG |
| E. serratus L. | I | C | |
| E. tuberculatus Roxb. | I+E | Vc | R |

EUPHORBIACEAE

| | | | |
|--|---------|----|------|
| Agrostistachys indica Dolz. | IV | r | |
| A. meeboldii Pax et Hoffm. | II, III | Vc | |
| Antidesma menasu Mig. ex Tul. | III, IV | O | |
| Aporosa lindleyana (Wt.) Bak. | II, III | C | O |
| Baccaurea courtallensis Muell. | II, III | Vc | WG |
| Bischofia javanica Bl. | I | Vc | R |
| Blachia umbellata Boill. | III, IV | O | |
| Croton reticulatus Heyne | IX | O | |
| Dimorphocalyx lawianus Yaw. | III | C | |
| Drypetes elata (Bedd.) Pax et Hoffm. | I, II | Vc | WG |
| D. malabarica (Bedd.) A. Shaw | II | C | WG X |
| Excoecaria crenulata Wt. | IX, S | C | X |
| E. robusta J.Hk. | S | r | WG |
| Fahrenheitia zeylanica (Thun.) A. Shaw | I | C | |
| Macaranga peltata (Roxb.) Muell. | I, II | O | O |
| Mallotus beddomei J.B.K. | III, IV | C | WG |
| M. distans Muell. | III, IV | O | X |
| M. philippensis (Lam.) Muell. | III | C | |

| | | | | | | | |
|--|---------|----|----|---|--|--|--|
| <i>M. stenanthus</i> Muell. | III, IV | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>M. tetracoccus</i> (Roxb.) Kurz | II, III | O | O | | | | |
| <i>Sauropus androgynus</i> Merr. | H | C | | | | | |
| FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae) | | | | | | | |
| <i>Humboldtia unijuga</i> Badd. | III | O | WG | X | | | |
| <i>Mezoneuron cucullatum</i> (Roxb.) W & A. | L | O | | | | | |
| (Faboideae) | | | | | | | |
| <i>Derris</i> sp. | L | C | | | | | |
| <i>Ormosia travancorica</i> Badd. | I | O | WG | | | | |
| (Mimosoideae) | | | | | | | |
| <i>Archidendron monadelphum</i> (Roxb.) Nicl. | II, III | C | O | | | | |
| FLACOURTIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Casearia ovata</i> (Lam.) Willd. | III | C | | | | | |
| <i>Flacourtia montana</i> Graham | III | C | | | | | |
| <i>Hydnocarpus alpina</i> Wt. | II, III | Vc | | R | | | |
| <i>H. laurifolia</i> (Dennst.) Sleumer | I, II | C | WG | R | | | |
| <i>Scolopia crenata</i> (W. & A.) Cies. | II, III | C | | | | | |
| GESNERIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Rhynchotechum permolle</i> (Nees) Burff | H | O | | | | | |
| HIPPOCRATEACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Loeseneriella</i> sp. | L | C | | | | | |
| ICACINACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Gomphandra coriacea</i> Wall. | III, IV | O | | | | | |
| <i>G. tetrandra</i> (Wall.) Sleumer | III, IV | C | | | | | |
| <i>Nothapodytes foetida</i> (Wight) Sleumer | IV | C | | | | | |
| LAURACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Actinodaphne campanulata</i> J. Hk. | II | C | WG | X | | | |
| <i>A. malabarica</i> Balat. | II | Vc | WG | | | | |
| <i>Apollonia arnottii</i> Nees | II | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Beilschmiedia wightii</i> Benth. | I | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Cinnamomum malabatrum</i> (H. Burm.) Kost. | I | Vc | WG | | | | |
| <i>C. sulphuratum</i> Nees | II | C | | | | | |
| <i>C.</i> sp. | II | C | | | | | |
| <i>Cryptocarya</i> sp. | I | O | | | | | |
| <i>Litsea bourdillonii</i> Gamble | II | O | | | | | |
| <i>L. deccanensis</i> Gamble | II | O | | | | | |
| <i>L. floribunda</i> Gamble | II | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>L. insignis</i> Gamble | II | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>L. wightiana</i> J. Hk. | II | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Neolitsea zeylanica</i> Merr. | I | O | | | | | |
| <i>Persea macrantha</i> (Nees) Kost. | I | Vc | | | | | |
| <i>Phoebe lanceolata</i> Nees | II | O | | | | | |
| LEEACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Leea indica</i> (Burm.) Merr. | III, IV | O | O | | | | |
| LOGANIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Fagraea ceylanica</i> Thunb. | Ep | O | | | | | |
| <i>Strychnos wallichiana</i> Pteudel ex DC. | L | C | | | | | |
| LYTHRACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Lagerstroemia microcarpa</i> Wt. | I | O | O | | | | |
| MALVACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Urena lobata</i> L. ssp. <i>shivata</i> (L.) Borssum. | H | O | O | | | | |
| MELASTOMATACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Memecylon deccanense</i> C. B. Clarke | H | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>M. heyneanum</i> Benth. | IX | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>M. lawsonii</i> Gamble | H | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>Osbeckia</i> sp. | H | O | | | | | |
| MELIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Aglaia anomallayana</i> (Badd.) Kost. | II, III | Vc | WG | | | | |
| <i>A. minutiflora</i> Badd. var. <i>travancorica</i> Hieron. | I | O | WG | X | | | |
| <i>A. roxburghiana</i> Hieron. | I | C | | | | | |
| <i>Amoora</i> sp. | I | O | | | | | |
| <i>Beddomia simplicifolia</i> Badd. | III | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Dysoxylum ficiforme</i> Gamble | I | r | WG | X | | | |
| <i>D. malabaricum</i> Badd. | I | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Toona ciliata</i> Roemer | I | O | R | | | | |
| <i>Trichilia connaroides</i> W. & A. | II, III | C | | | | | |
| MENISPERMACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Coscium fenestratum</i> Colebr. | L | O | | | | | |
| <i>Cyclea peltata</i> J. Hk. & Th. | L | C | | | | | |
| <i>Diploclisia glaucescens</i> (Bl.) Diels | L | C | | | | | |
| <i>Stephania wightii</i> Dunn. | L | C | | | | | |
| MORACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Artocarpus heterophyllus</i> Lam. | I | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>A. hirsutus</i> Lam. | I | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>Ficus hispida</i> L. f. | III, IX | O | R | | | | |
| <i>F. microcarpa</i> L. f. | II | O | | | | | |
| <i>F.</i> sp. | I + E | C | | | | | |
| MYRISTICACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Knema attenuata</i> (J. Hk. & Th.) Warb. | I, II | Vc | WG | | | | |
| <i>Myristica dactyloides</i> Gaertner. | I, II | Vc | | | | | |
| <i>M. malabarica</i> Lam. | I | O | WG | | | | |
| MYRSINACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Antistrophe serratifolia</i> J. Hk. | H | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>Ardisia sonchifolia</i> Mez. | S | O | WG | | | | |
| MYRTACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Jambosa mundagam</i> Gamble | II, III | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>J. munronii</i> Walp. | I, II | C | | | | | |
| <i>Syzygium cumini</i> (L.) Skeels | I | O | | | | | |
| <i>S. gardneri</i> Thw. | I + E | Vc | | | | | |
| <i>S. laetum</i> (How.) Gandhi | III | Vc | WG | | | | |
| OLACACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Erythralium populifolium</i> (Arn.) Masters | L | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Strombosia ceylanica</i> Gard. | I | C | | | | | |
| OLEACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Jasminum</i> sp. | L | C | | | | | |
| <i>Olea dioica</i> Roxb. | I, II | C | O | | | | |
| PIPERACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Lepianthes umbellata</i> (L.) Raf. | H | C | | | | | |
| <i>Peperomia portulacoides</i> (Lam.) A. Dietr. | Ep | O | | | | | |
| <i>Piper nigrum</i> L. | L | Vc | | | | | |
| POLYGALACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Xanthophyllum flavescens</i> Roxb. | IV | Vc | | | | | |
| POLYGONACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Polygonum chinense</i> L. | H | C | | | | | |
| RHAMNACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Rhamnus nepalensis</i> Laws. | IX | O | | | | | |
| <i>Ventilago</i> sp. | L | O | | | | | |
| RHIZOPHORACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Carallia brachiata</i> (Lour.) Merr. | II | C | O | | | | |
| ROSACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Prunus ceylanica</i> (Wt.) Miq. | I | O | O | | | | |
| RUBIACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Canthium angustifolium</i> Roxb. | L | O | | | | | |
| <i>Chasalia ophioxyloides</i> (Wall.) Craib | H | C | | | | | |
| <i>Ixora elongata</i> Heyne | S | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>I. nigricans</i> W. & A. | IX, S | C | | | | | |
| <i>I. notaniana</i> Wall. | IX, S | O | | | | | |
| <i>Lasianthus acuminatus</i> Wt. | S | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>L. jacksonii</i> Wt. | S | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Neonauclea purpurea</i> (Roxb.) Merr. | III | r | R | | | | |
| <i>Neurocalyx calycinus</i> (Benn.) Robinson | H | C | | | | | |
| <i>Ophiorrhiza hirsutula</i> Wt. ex J. Hk. | H | C | WG | | | | |
| <i>Pavetta</i> sp. | S | C | | | | | |
| <i>P. thomsonii</i> Brem. var. <i>puberula</i> Brem. | S | C | | | | | |
| <i>Psychotria anomallayana</i> Badd. | IX, S | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>P. flavida</i> Talbot | S | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>P. globicephala</i> Gamble | S | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>P. nigra</i> (Gaertn.) Alston | IX, S | C | | | | | |
| <i>Randia rugulosa</i> (Thw.) J. Hk. | L | O | | | | | |
| <i>Saprosma fragrans</i> Badd. | S | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>S. glomerata</i> (Gard.) Badd. | S | O | WG | | | | |
| <i>Tricalysia apiocarpa</i> Gamble | II, III | O | WG | | | | |

RUTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-----|---|----|--|
| <i>Acronychia pedunculata</i> (L.) Miq. | III | O | | |
| <i>Atalantia wightii</i> Tanaka | IV | C | | |
| <i>Clausena heptaphylla</i> W. B. A. | III | O | | |
| <i>Euodia lunu-ankenda</i> (Gaertn.) Merr. | III | O | O | |
| <i>Glycosmis mauritiana</i> (Lam.) Tanaka | S | C | | |
| <i>Luvunga sarmentosa</i> (Bl.) Kurz | L | C | | |
| <i>Murraya paniculata</i> (L.) Jack. | IV | O | | |
| <i>M. koenigii</i> Spr. | IX | O | | |
| <i>Paramignya armata</i> Aliv. | L | C | | |
| <i>Toddalia asiatica</i> (L.) Lam. var. <i>floribunda</i> Gamble | L | C | | |
| <i>Vepris bilocularis</i> (W. B. A.) Engler. | I | O | WG | |

SAPINDACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|----|---|--|
| <i>Allophylus</i> sp. | L | C | O | |
| <i>Dimocarpus longan</i> Lour. | I | C | | |
| <i>Filicium decipiens</i> Thw. | I | O | | |
| <i>Lepisanthes tetraphylla</i> (Vahl) Radlk. | II, III | O | | |
| <i>Otonephelium stipulaceum</i> (Bedd.) Radlk. | II | Vc | | |
| <i>Schleichera oleosa</i> (Lour.) Oken | I, II | O | O | |
| <i>Thraulococcus erectus</i> Radlk. | IX, S | O | | |

SAPOTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-------|----|----|--|
| <i>Chrysophyllum lanceolatum</i> (Bl.) DC. | I | O | | |
| <i>Isonandra lanceolata</i> Wt. | III | C | | |
| <i>Palaquium ellipticum</i> Engl. | I + E | Vc | WG | |

SOLANACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|---|--|
| <i>Solanum verbacifolium</i> L. | IV, S | O | O | |
|---|-------|---|---|--|

STAPHYLEACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|----|--|
| <i>Turpinia malabarica</i> Gamble | I | O | WG | |
|---|---|---|----|--|

STERCULIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-----|---|----|--|
| <i>Heritiera papilio</i> Bedd. | III | O | WG | |
| <i>Leptonychia moaccuroides</i> Bedd. | III | O | WG | |

SYMPLOCACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|----|--|--|
| <i>Symplocos cochinchinensis</i> (Lour.) Moore | III | O | | |
| <i>S. macrophylla</i> Wall. ex DC. ssp. <i>rossii</i> (Bedd.) Noot | IX, S | Vc | | |
| <i>S. racemosa</i> Roxb. | II, III | O | | |

THEACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|----|--|
| <i>Gordonia obtusa</i> Wall. ex W. B. A. | I | O | WG | |
|--|---|---|----|--|

URTICACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|---|--|
| <i>Boehmeria malabarica</i> Wedd. | IV, S | C | | |
| <i>Debregeasia longifolia</i> (Burm.) Wedd. | IX | O | O | |
| <i>Dendrocnide sinuata</i> (Bl.) Chew. | IX, S | C | | |
| <i>Elatostema lineolatum</i> Wt. | H | C | R | |
| <i>Pellionia heyneana</i> Miq. | H | C | R | |
| <i>Villebrunea integrifolia</i> Gaud. | III | O | | |

VACCINIACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-------|---|------|--|
| <i>Vaccinium neilgherrense</i> Wt. | IX, S | O | WG R | |
|--|-------|---|------|--|

VERBENACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|---|--|
| <i>Callicarpa tomentosa</i> (L.) Murray | III | C | O | |
| <i>Clerodendrum viscosum</i> Vent. | III, IX | C | O | |

VITACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Parthenocissus neilgherriensis</i> Planch. | L | O | | |
|---|---|---|--|--|

MONOCOTYLEDONS

ARACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|----|----|--|
| <i>Amorphophallus</i> sp. | H | O | | |
| <i>Arisaema leschenaultii</i> Bl. | H | O | WG | |
| <i>Pothos scandens</i> L. | L | Vc | | |

ARECACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-----|---|------|--|
| <i>Arenga wightii</i> Griffith | III | O | WG R | |
| <i>Bentinckia coddapanna</i> Berry | II | r | WG O | |
| <i>Calamus thwaitesii</i> Becc. ex Becc. J. Hk. | L | C | R | |
| <i>C. sp.</i> | L | C | R | |
| <i>Caryota urens</i> L. | II | O | O | |
| <i>Pinanga dicksonii</i> (Roxb.) Schaffner | III | O | WG R | |

LILIACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|----|--|--|
| <i>Dracaena terniflora</i> Roxb. | L | C | | |
| <i>Ophiopogon intermedius</i> Don | H | C | | |
| <i>Peliosanthes teta</i> Andr. ssp. <i>humilis</i> (Andr.) Jess. | H | O | | |
| <i>Smilax zeylanica</i> L. | L | Vc | | |

MUSACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------|---|---|---|--|
| <i>Musa</i> sp. | H | O | R | |
|-------------------------|---|---|---|--|

MARANTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|---|--|
| <i>Schumannianthus virgatus</i> (Roxb.) Rottf. | H | C | R | |
|--|---|---|---|--|

ORCHIDACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|----|---|--|--|
| <i>Bulbophyllum</i> sp. | Ep | O | | |
| <i>Calanthe masuca</i> Lindl. | H | O | | |
| <i>Habenaria</i> sp. | H | O | | |

PANDANACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|----|---|---|--|
| <i>Pandanus thwaitesii</i> Mart. | IV | O | R | |
|--|----|---|---|--|

POACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|----|---|------|--|
| <i>Ochlandra beddomei</i> Gamble | IV | C | WG R | |
| <i>O. scriptoria</i> Fischer | IV | O | WG R | |
| <i>O. travancorica</i> Gamble | IV | C | WG | |

ZINGIBERACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Elettaria cardamomum</i> (L.) Motan | H | C | | |
|--|---|---|--|--|

GYMNOSPERMS

GNETACEAE

| | | | | |
|----------------------------------|---|----|--|--|
| <i>Gnetum ula</i> Brong. | L | Vc | | |
|----------------------------------|---|----|--|--|

PODOCARPACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|--|---|
| <i>Decussocarpus wallichianus</i> (Presl) de Laubenf. | I | r | | X |
|---|---|---|--|---|

PTERIDOPHYTES

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|----|---|---|--|
| <i>Cyathea</i> sp. | IV | O | R | |
| <i>Osmunda regalis</i> L. | H | O | R | |

MESUA FERREA_PALAEQUIM ELLIPTICUM TYPE (A)
POECILONEURON INDICUM_PALAEQUIM ELLIPTICUM _HOPEA PONGA TYPE (B)
DICOTYLEDONS

| | | | | | | | |
|---|---------|----|------|---|---------|----|------|
| ACANTHACEAE | | | | ELAEAGNACEAE | | | |
| <i>Justicia andersonii</i> Ramon | H | O | WG A | <i>Elaeagnus conferta</i> Roxb. | L | O | |
| <i>Strobilanthes</i> sp. | H | C | | ELAEOCARPACEAE | | | |
| <i>Thunbergia mysorensis</i> (Wt.) Anders. | L | O | WG | <i>Elaeocarpus munronii</i> (Wt.) Most. | II, III | O | WG A |
| ANACARDIACEAE | | | | <i>E. serratus</i> L. | I | C | A |
| <i>Holigarna arnottiana</i> J. Hk. | I | C | WG | <i>E. tectorius</i> (Lour.) Poirat | II, III | O | A |
| <i>H. grahamii</i> (Wt.) Kurz | I | C | WG | <i>E. tuberculatus</i> Roxb. | I+E | Vc | R |
| <i>Mangifera indica</i> L. | I+E | C | A | EUPHORBIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Nothopegia racemosa</i> (Dolz.) Ramon | II, III | C | | <i>Agrostistachys indica</i> Dolz. | III, IV | C | |
| ANCISTROCLADACEAE | | | | <i>Antidesma menasu</i> Miq. ex Tul. | III, IV | O | O A |
| <i>Ancistrocladus heyneanus</i> Griseb. | L | C | A | <i>Bischofia javanica</i> Bl. | I | O | R A |
| ANNONACEAE | | | | <i>Cleistanthus malabaricus</i> Muell. | II, III | Vc | WG B |
| <i>Artabotrys zeylanicus</i> J. Hk. & Th. | L | O | A | <i>Croton gibsonianus</i> Nimmo | IX, S | C | B |
| <i>Goniothalamus cardiopetalus</i> (Dolz.) J. Hk. | III, IV | C | WG | <i>Drypetes elata</i> (Bedd.) Pax & Hoffm. | I, II | Vc | WG |
| <i>Melogyne pinnosa</i> (Dolz.) Sinclair | III, IV | Vc | WG | <i>D. oblongifolia</i> (Bedd.) Airy Shaw | I, II | C | A |
| <i>M. ramarowii</i> (Dunn.) Gandhi | III, IV | O | WG A | <i>D. sp.</i> | II | O | B |
| <i>Polyalthia fragrans</i> (Dolz.) Bedd. | I | C | WG A | <i>Fahrenheitia zeylanica</i> (Thun.) Airy Shaw | I | C | |
| APOCYNACEAE | | | | <i>Glochidion</i> sp. | III | O | |
| <i>Alstonia scholaris</i> (L.) R. Br. | I | O | O A | <i>Macaranga peltata</i> (Roxb.) Muell. | I, II | O | O |
| ARALIACEAE | | | | <i>Mallotus philippensis</i> (Lam.) Muell. | III | C | A |
| <i>Schefflera venulosa</i> (W. & A.) Harms | L | O | | <i>M. stenanthus</i> Muell. | III, IV | O | WG |
| ARISTOLOCHIACEAE | | | | FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae) | | | |
| <i>Apama siliquosa</i> Lam. | H | C | A | <i>Humboldtia brunonis</i> Wau. | III | C | WG |
| ASTERACEAE | | | | (Mimosoideae) | | | |
| <i>Vernonia monosis</i> Cl. | II | O | O A | <i>Archidendron monadelphum</i> (Roxb.) Niel. | III | O | O |
| BURSERACEAE | | | | FLACOURTIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Canarium strictum</i> Roxb. | I | Vc | WG A | <i>Flacourtia montana</i> Graham | III | C | A |
| CAPRIFOLIACEAE | | | | <i>Hydnocarpus laurifolius</i> (Dunn.) Sleumer | I, II | C | WG R |
| <i>Viburnum punctatum</i> Hamilton ex Don | II, III | O | O A | <i>Scolopia crenata</i> (W. & A.) Clos. | II, III | O | A |
| CELASTRACEAE | | | | GESNERIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Euonymus indicus</i> Walp. | III | C | WG | <i>Aeschynanthus perrottetii</i> A. DC. | H | O | A |
| <i>Lophopetalum wightianum</i> Arn. | I+E | C | R | ICACINACEAE | | | |
| CLUSIACEAE | | | | <i>Gomphandra tetrandra</i> Wall. (Sleumer) | III, IV | C | |
| <i>Colophyllum opetalum</i> Wind. | I | O | WG R | <i>Nothapodytes foetida</i> (Wight.) Sleumer | IV | O | A |
| <i>C. polyanthum</i> Walp. ex Choisy | I+E | C | | LAURACEAE | | | |
| <i>Garcinia gummi-gutta</i> (L.) Robson | II | C | | <i>Actinodaphne malabarica</i> Boret. | II | C | WG |
| <i>G. indica</i> Choisy | II | C | WG | <i>A. semecarpifolia</i> Nees | I | O | A |
| <i>G. morella</i> Desr. | II | Vc | | <i>Cinnamomum malabotrum</i> (Burman) Kost. | I, II | Vc | WG B |
| <i>G. pictorius</i> (Roxb.) D'Arcy | II | O | | <i>C. riparium</i> Gamble | III | O | WG R |
| <i>Mesua ferrea</i> L. | I | Vc | | <i>C. sp.</i> | II | O | |
| <i>Poeciloneuron indicum</i> Bedd. | I | Vc | WG | <i>Cryptocarya bourdillonii</i> Gamble | II | O | WG A |
| COMBRETACEAE | | | | <i>Litsea deccanensis</i> Gamble | II | O | |
| <i>Terminalia bellerica</i> (Gaertn.) Roxb. | I | O | O A | <i>L. laevigata</i> (Nees) Gamble | II | C | WG |
| CONNARACEAE | | | | <i>L. stocksii</i> J. Hk. | II | C | WG |
| <i>Connarus wightii</i> J. Hk. | L | C | | <i>L. wightiana</i> J. Hk. | II | O | |
| CORNACEAE | | | | <i>L. sp.</i> | II | O | B |
| <i>Mastixia arborea</i> (Wt.) Bedd. | I | C | WG R | <i>Neolitsea zeylanica</i> Merr. | I, II | O | A |
| DICHAPETALACEAE | | | | <i>Persea macrantha</i> (Nees) Kost. | I | Vc | |
| <i>Dichopetalum gelonioides</i> (Roxb.) Engler | IX, H | C | | <i>Phoebe lanceolata</i> Nees | II | O | |
| DIPTEROCARPACEAE | | | | LEEACEAE | | | |
| <i>Hopea parviflora</i> Bedd. | I | C | WG A | <i>Leea indica</i> (Burm.) Merr. | III, IV | O | O |
| <i>H. ponga</i> (Dunn.) Moberley | I | Vc | WG | LOGANIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Vateria indica</i> L. | I+E | C | WG A | <i>Fagraea ceilanica</i> Thunb. | II, Ep | O | A |
| EBENACEAE | | | | <i>Strychnos</i> sp. | L | C | |
| <i>Diospyros paniculata</i> Dolz. | I | C | WG | LYTHRACEAE | | | |
| <i>D. pruriens</i> Dolz. | II, III | C | | <i>Lagerstroemia microcarpa</i> Wt. | I | O | O |
| | | | | MELASTOMATACEAE | | | |
| | | | | <i>Memecylon malabaricum</i> (C. B. Clarke) Cogn. | III | O | WG A |
| | | | | <i>M. umbellatum</i> N. Burman | III | O | |
| | | | | <i>M. wightii</i> Thunb. | IV | O | |

MELIACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|----|----|---|
| <i>Aglaia anomala</i> Kyona Bodd. | II, III | Vc | WG | |
| <i>A. roxburghiana</i> Hiara. | I | O | C | |
| <i>Beddomea simplicifolia</i> | III | O | WG | |
| <i>Dysoxylum malabaricum</i> Bodd. | I | O | WG | |
| <i>Toona ciliata</i> Roemer. | I | O | R | A |
| <i>Trichilia connaroides</i> W. & A. | II, III | C | | A |
| <i>Walsura trifolia</i> (A. Juss.) Harms. | II | O | | A |

MENISPERMACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|--|---|
| <i>Cyclea peltata</i> J. H. & Th. | L | O | | A |
| <i>Diploclisia glaucescens</i> (Bl.) Diels. | L | O | | A |
| <i>Stephania wightii</i> Dunn. | L | O | | A |

MORACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|----|---|
| <i>Artocarpus heterophyllus</i> Lam. | I | O | WG | |
| <i>A. hirsutus</i> Lam. | I | C | WG | |
| <i>Ficus callosa</i> Willd. | I | O | O | A |
| <i>F. sp.</i> | I + E | O | | |

MYRISTICACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|----|----|--|
| <i>Knema attenuata</i> (J. H. & Th.) Warb. | I, II | Vc | WG | |
| <i>Myristica doctyloides</i> Gaertner. | I, II | C | | |
| <i>M. malabarica</i> Lam. | I | O | WG | |

MYRSINACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-------|---|---|---|
| <i>Ardisia pauciflora</i> Heyne. | IV | O | | B |
| <i>Maesa indica</i> (Roxb.) DC. | IV, S | O | O | |

MYRTACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|----|---|
| <i>Jambosa munronii</i> Walp. | I, II | C | | A |
| <i>Syzygium cumini</i> (L.) Steud. | I | O | C | A |
| <i>S. gardneri</i> Thw. | I + E | O | C | A |
| <i>S. hemisphaericum</i> (Walp.) Alston. | I | O | C | A |
| <i>S. laetum</i> (Haw.) Gandhi. | III | C | WG | A |
| <i>S. sp.</i> | I | O | | |

OLACACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|----|---|
| <i>Erythralium populifolium</i> (Arn.) Masters. | L | C | WG | A |
| <i>Strombosia ceylanica</i> Gardn. | I | C | | A |

OLEACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------|-------|---|---|--|
| <i>Jasminum</i> sp. | L | O | | |
| <i>Olea dioica</i> Roxb. | I, II | O | O | |

PIPERACEAE

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Piper nigrum</i> L. | L | C | | |
|-----------------------------|---|---|--|--|

RHAMNACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Ventilago madraspatana</i> Gaertner. | L | C | | |
|--|---|---|--|--|

RHIZOPHORACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|----|---|---|---|
| <i>Carallia brachiata</i> (Lour.) Merr. | II | O | O | A |
|--|----|---|---|---|

RUBIACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|---------|----|----|---|
| <i>Canthium angustifolium</i> Roxb. | L | O | | |
| <i>C. dicoccum</i> (Gaert.) T. & B. | III, IV | O | | |
| <i>Chosalia ophioclyoides</i> (Wall.) Craib. | H | C | | A |
| <i>Ixora elongata</i> Don. | S | O | | B |
| <i>I. lanceolata</i> Colebr. | S | O | WG | A |
| <i>I. nigricans</i> W. & A. | IV, S | C | | A |
| <i>Lasianthus acuminatus</i> Wt. | S | C | WG | |
| <i>Neurocalyx calycinus</i> (Bonn.) Robinson. | H | O | | |
| <i>Psychotria dalzellii</i> J. H. | IV, S | Vc | WG | |
| <i>P. nigra</i> (Gaert.) Alston. | IV, S | Vc | | |
| <i>Saprosma corymbosum</i> Bodd. | S | O | WG | B |
| <i>S. fragrans</i> Bodd. | S | C | WG | |
| <i>S. glomerata</i> (Gardner) Bodd. | S | C | WG | A |
| <i>Tricalysia apiocarpa</i> Gamble. | II, III | O | WG | |

RUTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-----|---|----|---|
| <i>Acronychia pedunculata</i> (L.) Miq. | III | O | | A |
| <i>Atalantia wightii</i> Tanaka. | IV | C | | A |
| <i>Clausena dentata</i> (Willd.) R. & S. | III | O | | |
| <i>Euodia lunu-ankenda</i> (Gaert.) Merr. | III | O | O | A |
| <i>Glycosmis mauritiana</i> (Lam.) Tanaka. | H | C | | |
| <i>Toddalia asiatica</i> (L.) Lam. var. <i>harbunda</i> Gamble. | L | C | | |
| <i>Vepris bilocularis</i> (W. & A.) Engler. | I | O | WG | |

SABIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| <i>Meliosma pinnata</i> (Roxb.) Walp. ssp. <i>aroythana</i> (Wt.) Deuschl. | I | O | O | A |
|---|---|---|---|---|

SAPINDACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|----|---|
| <i>Dimocarpus longan</i> (Blanco) Radlk. | I | C | | |
| <i>Otonephelium stipulaceum</i> (Bodd.) Radlk. | II | O | WG | A |
| <i>Schleichera oleosa</i> (Lour.) Oken. | I, II | O | O | |

SAPOTACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|----|--|---|
| <i>Chrysophyllum lanceolatum</i> (Bl.) DC. | I | O | | |
| <i>Mimusops elengi</i> L. | I | C | | A |
| <i>Palaquium ellipticum</i> Engl. | I + E | Vc | | |

STAPHYLEACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|----|--|
| <i>Turpinia malabarica</i> Gamble. | I | O | WG | |
|---|---|---|----|--|

STERCULIACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|-----|---|----|--|
| <i>Heritiera papilio</i> Bodd. | III | O | WG | |
|-------------------------------------|-----|---|----|--|

SYMPLOCACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|----|---|
| <i>Symplocos cochinchinensis</i> (Lour.) J. Moore. | III | O | | A |
| <i>S. macrophylla</i> Walp. ex DC. ssp. <i>rosea</i> (Bodd.) Noot. | IV, S | C | WG | |
| <i>S. racemosa</i> Roxb. | II, III | O | | |

THEACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-------|---|----|--|
| <i>Eurya japonica</i> Thunberg. | IV, S | O | | |
| <i>Gordonia obtusa</i> Walp. ex W. & A. | I | O | WG | |

ULMACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|----|---|--|---|
| <i>Celtis timorensis</i> Span. | II | O | | A |
|-------------------------------------|----|---|--|---|

URTICACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|----|---|---|---|
| <i>Debregeasia longifolia</i> (Burm.) Wedd. | IV | O | O | |
| <i>Dendrocnide sinuata</i> (Bl.) Chew. | IV | O | C | |
| <i>Elatostema cuneatum</i> Wt. | H | C | R | |
| <i>Pellionia heyneana</i> Miq. | H | C | R | |
| <i>Pilea microphylla</i> Liebm. | H | C | R | A |

VERBENACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|---|---|--|
| <i>Callicarpa tomentosa</i> (L.) Murray. | III | C | O | |
| <i>Clerodendrum viscosum</i> Vent. | III, IV | C | O | |

MONOCOTYLEDONS

ARACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|----|---|
| <i>Arisaema</i> sp. | H | O | | |
| <i>Lagenandra meeboldii</i> (Engl.) Fischer. | H | O | WG | B |

ARECACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-----|---|-----|--|
| <i>Calamus thwaitesii</i> Becc. ex Becc. B. J. H. | L | C | | |
| <i>Caryota urens</i> L. | II | O | O | |
| <i>Pinanga dicksonii</i> (Roxb.) Schaffer. | III | C | WGR | |

LILIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Drocaena terniflora</i> Roxb. | L | C | | |
| <i>Smilax zeylanica</i> L. | L | C | | |

ORCHIDACEAE

| | | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|--|---|
| <i>Calanthe masuca</i> Lindl. | H | O | | B |
|------------------------------------|---|---|--|---|

PANDANACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|----|---|---|--|
| <i>Pandanus thwaitesii</i> Martelli. | IX | O | R | |
|---|----|---|---|--|

POACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------|----|---|---|---|
| <i>Ochlandra</i> sp. | IV | O | R | A |
| <i>Oxytenanthera</i> sp. | IV | O | | A |

ZINGIBERACEAE

| | | | | |
|------------------------|---|---|---|---|
| <i>Amomum</i> sp. | H | O | R | B |
| <i>Globba</i> sp. | H | O | | B |

GYMNOSPERMS

GNETACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------|---|----|--|---|
| <i>Gnetum ula</i> Brong. | L | Vc | | A |
|-------------------------------|---|----|--|---|

RHIZOPHORACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-----|----|--|--|
| <i>Carallia brachiata</i> (Lour.) Merr. | I+E | Vc | | |
|---|-----|----|--|--|

ROSACEAE

| | | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Prunus ceylanica</i> (Wt.) Miq. | I | O | | |
|------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|

RUBIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|---------|----|----|---|
| <i>Canthium angustifolium</i> Roxb. | L | C | | |
| <i>C. dicoccum</i> (Gaert.) T. & G. | I | C | | |
| <i>Ixora brachiata</i> Roxb. | II, III | C | WG | |
| <i>I. nigricans</i> Br. | III, IV | C | | |
| <i>Meyna laxiflora</i> Robyns | III, IV | O | | A |
| <i>Pavetta indica</i> L. | S | Vc | | A |
| <i>P. thomsonii</i> Bremk. | S | O | | |
| <i>Psychotria truncata</i> Walp. | III, IV | C | WG | |
| <i>Randia rugulosa</i> (Thunb.) J. Hk. | L | O | | |
| <i>Saprosma glomerata</i> (Gardner) Bedd. | S | C | WG | |
| <i>Tricalysia apiocarpa</i> Gamble | I, II | O | WG | |

RUTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-----|---|--|--|
| <i>Atalantia racemosa</i> W. & A. | III | C | | |
| <i>Euodia lunu-ankenda</i> (Gaertn.) Merr. | I | O | | |
| <i>Glycosmis mauritiana</i> (Lam.) Tanaka | S | C | | |
| <i>Luvunga sarmentosa</i> (Bl.) Kurz | L | O | | |
| <i>Murraya paniculata</i> (L.) Jack. | II | O | | |
| <i>M. koenigi</i> Spr. | II | O | | |
| <i>Toddalia asiatica</i> (L.) Lam. | L | C | | |

SANTALACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|--|---|
| <i>Osyris quadripartita</i> Solms. ex Decne | IV, S | O | | A |
|---|-------|---|--|---|

SAPINDACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|---|--|--|
| <i>Allophylus cobbe</i> Bl. | L | C | | |
| <i>Dimocarpus longan</i> Lour. | I+E | C | | |

SAPOTACEAE

| | | | | |
|--|-----|----|--|--|
| <i>Mimusops elengi</i> L. | I+E | O | | |
| <i>Xantalis tomentosa</i> (Roxb.) Raf. | I | Vc | | |

STAPHYLEACEAE

| | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|---|----|--|
| <i>Turpinia malabarica</i> Gamble | I | O | WG | |
|-----------------------------------|---|---|----|--|

STERCULIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|---|--|
| <i>Pterospermum diversifolium</i> Br. | I | O | O | |
| <i>Sterculia guttata</i> Roxb. | I | O | O | |

SYMPLOCACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-------|---|--|--|
| <i>Symplocos cochinchinensis</i> (Lour.) S. Moore | II | C | | |
| <i>S. racemosa</i> Roxb. | I, II | C | | |

THYMELAEACEAE

| | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|-----|---|---|--|
| <i>Gnidia glauca</i> (Fresen.) Gilg | III | O | O | |
|-------------------------------------|-----|---|---|--|

TILIACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-------|---|--|--|
| <i>Grewia umbellifera</i> Bedd. | IV, S | O | | |
|---------------------------------|-------|---|--|--|

VERBENACEAE

| | | | | |
|---|-----|---|---|--|
| <i>Callicarpa tomentosa</i> (L.) Murray | III | O | O | |
| <i>Clerodendrum viscosum</i> Vent. | III | O | O | |

MONOCOTYLEDONS

ARACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------|---|----|--|--|
| <i>Pathos scandens</i> L. | L | Vc | | |
|---------------------------|---|----|--|--|

ARECACEAE

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|---|--|
| <i>Calamus thwaitesii</i> Becc. & Hk. | L | O | | |
| <i>Corypha urens</i> L. | I | O | O | |

LILIACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Asparagus racemosus</i> Willd. | L | O | | |
| <i>Dracaena terniflora</i> Roxb. | H | O | | |
| <i>Ophiopogon intermedius</i> D. Don | H | O | | |
| <i>Smilax zeylanica</i> L. | L | C | | |

GYMNOSPERMS

GNETACEAE

| | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|---|--|--|
| <i>Gnetum ula</i> Brong. | L | C | | |
|--------------------------|---|---|--|--|

SCHEFFLERA SPP. – GORDONIA OBTUSA – MELIOSMA ARNOTTIANA TYPE

| DICOTYLEDONS | | ELAEOCARPACEAE | |
|----------------------------------|----|--|----------|
| ACANTHACEAE | | Elaeocarpus munronii (Wt.) Mast. | I |
| Nilgirianthus sp. | H | E. serratus L. | I |
| ANACARDIACEAE | | E. tuberculatus Roxb. | I |
| Holigarna arnottiana Hk.f. | I | EUPHORBIACEAE | |
| Mangifera indica L. | I | Agrostistachys indica Dalz. | II |
| ARALIACEAE | | A. meeboldii Pax & Hoffm. | I,II |
| Schefflera capitata Harms | I | Antidesma menasu Miq. | III |
| S. micrantha Gamb. | I | Aporosa sp. | II |
| S. racemosa Harms | I | Daphniphyllum neilgherrense Ros. | II M |
| S. venulosa Harms | L | Dimorphocalyx lawianus Hk.f. | III |
| S. wallichiana Harms | L | Glochidion ellipticum Wt. | II,III M |
| ARISTOLOCHIACEAE | | G. fagifolium Hk.f. | II,III |
| Apama siliquosa Lam. | S | G. neilgherrense Wt. | II,III |
| ASTERACEAE | | G. zeylanicum A.Juss. | II,III M |
| Vernonia arborea Ham. | I | Macaranga peltata (Roxb.) Muell. | II |
| BALSAMINACEAE | | Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Muell. | I,II |
| Impatiens sp. | H | M. tetracoccus (Roxb.) Kurz | II |
| BURSERACEAE | | Sauropus androgynus Merr. | S |
| Canarium strictum Roxb. | I | FABACEAE (Faboideae) | |
| CAPRIFOLIACEAE | | Derris sp. | L |
| Viburnum punctatum Don | I | FABACEAE (Mimosoideae) | |
| CELASTRACEAE | | Archidendron monadelphum (Roxb.) Nielsen | II |
| Bhesa indica (Bedd.) Ding Hou | I | FLACOURTIACEAE | |
| Celastrus paniculatus Willd. | L | Casearia coriacea Thw. | II,III |
| Euonymus crenulatus Wall. | II | C. rubescens Dalz. | II,III |
| E. dichotomus Heyne | II | Flacourtia montana Graham | II |
| CLUSIACEAE | | Hydnocarpus alpina Wt. | I |
| Garcinia gummi-gutta (L.) Robson | I | Scolopia crenata Clos. | II |
| G. pictorius (Roxb.) D'Arcy | I | ICACINACEAE | |
| CONVOLVULACEAE | | Apodytes benthamiana Wt. | II |
| Argyreia sp. | L | Gomphandra coriacea Wt. | II,III |
| DILLENACEAE | | LAURACEAE | |
| Dillenia pentagyna Roxb. | I | Actinodaphne malabarica Balak. | I |
| ELAEAGNACEAE | | Alseodaphne semecarpifolia Nees var. | |
| Elaeagnus kologa Schlecht. | L | angustifolia Meisner | I |
| | | Apollonias arnottii Nees | II |
| | | Beilschmiedia wightii Benth. | I |
| | | Cinnamomum sulphuratum Nees | II,I |
| | | C. verum Presl. | I |
| | | C. wightii Meisn. | I |
| | | Cryptocarya lawsonii Gamb. | |
| | | C. neilgherrensis Meisn. | |

| | | | |
|---|----------|---|-------|
| Litsea bourdillonii <i>Gamb.</i> | I,II | RANUNCULACEAE | |
| L. floribunda <i>Gamb.</i> | I,II | Clematis gouriana <i>Roxb.</i> | L |
| L. oleoides <i>Hk.f.</i> | II | | |
| L. stocksii <i>Hk.f.</i> | I | RHAMNACEAE | |
| Neolitsea zeylanica <i>Merr.</i> | II | Scutia myrtina (<i>Burm.</i>) <i>Kurz</i> | L |
| Persea macrantha (<i>Nees</i>) <i>Kosterm.</i> | I | | |
| Phoebe wightii <i>Meisn.</i> | II | RUBIACEAE | |
| LEEACEAE | | Canthium neilgherrense <i>Wt.</i> | III,S |
| Leea indica (<i>Burm.</i>) <i>Merr.</i> | III,S | Hedyotis stylosa <i>Br.</i> | H |
| LOGANIACEAE | | Ixora nigricans <i>W. & A.</i> | III,S |
| Fagraea ceilanica <i>Thunb.</i> | II | I. notoniana <i>Wall.</i> | S |
| LYTHRACEAE | | Lasianthus rostratus <i>Wt.</i> | S |
| Lagerstroemia microcarpa <i>Wt.</i> | I | Psychotria elongata <i>Hk.f.</i> | S |
| MAGNOLIACEAE | | P. globicephala <i>Gamb.</i> | S |
| Michelia champaca <i>L.</i> | I | P. truncata <i>Wall.</i> | S |
| MELASTOMATACEAE | | Randia <i>sp.</i> | S |
| Memecylon gracile <i>Bedd.</i> | III | Saprosma <i>sp.</i> | II |
| M. malabaricum (<i>Cl.</i>) <i>Cogn.</i> | III | Tarenna asiatica (<i>L.</i>) <i>Schumam</i> | S |
| MELIACEAE | | Tricalysia apiocarpa <i>Gamb.</i> | II |
| Toona ciliata <i>Roemer</i> | I | Wendlandia thyrsoides (<i>R. & S.</i>) <i>Steudel</i> | III M |
| Trichilia connaroides (<i>W. & A.</i>) <i>Bent.</i> | I | RUTACEAE | |
| MYRISTICACEAE | | Acronychia pedunculata (<i>L.</i>) <i>Miq.</i> | II |
| Myristica dactyloides <i>Gaertn.</i> | I | Euodia lunu-akenda (<i>Gaertn.</i>) <i>Merr.</i> | I,II |
| MYRSINACEAE | | Toddalia asiatica (<i>L.</i>) <i>Lam.</i> | L |
| Ardisia rhomboidea <i>Wt.</i> | III,S | Zanthoxylum rhetsa (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>DC.</i> | I |
| A. solanacea <i>Roxb.</i> | III,S | SABIACEAE | |
| A. sonchifolia <i>Mez.</i> | III,S | Meliosma pinnata (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>Walp. ssp.</i> | I |
| Rapanea <i>sp.</i> | S | arnottiana (<i>Wt.</i>) <i>Beuse.</i> | I |
| MYRTACEAE | | M. simplicifolia (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>Walp.</i> | |
| Eugenia mooniana <i>Wt.</i> | II | SAPINDACEAE | |
| Rhodomyrtus tomentosa <i>Wt.</i> | II,III | Dimocarpus longan <i>Lour.</i> | I |
| Syzygium arnottianum <i>Walp.</i> | II | SAPOTACEAE | |
| S. caryophyllatum (<i>L.</i>) <i>Alston</i> | I | Isonandra montana <i>Gamb.</i> | II |
| S. cumini (<i>L.</i>) <i>Skeels</i> | I | SCROPHULARIACEAE | |
| S. hemisphericum (<i>Walp.</i>) <i>Alston</i> | II | Sopubia delphinifolia (<i>L.</i>) <i>Don</i> | H |
| S. rubicundum <i>W. & A.</i> | II | STAPHYLEACEAE | |
| OLEACEAE | | Turpinia cochinchinensis (<i>Lour.</i>) <i>Merr.</i> | I |
| Jasminum <i>sp.</i> | L | T. malabarica <i>Gamble</i> | I |
| Ligustrum gamblei <i>Ramam.</i> | II,III M | SYMPLOCACEAE | |
| Olea dioica <i>Roxb.</i> | II | Symplocos cochinchinensis (<i>Lour.</i>) <i>Moore</i> | II |
| PIPERACEAE | | ssp. lauriana (<i>Retz.</i>) <i>Noot.</i> | II |
| Piper <i>sp.</i> | L | S. macrophylla <i>Wall. ex DC.</i> | III |
| PITTOSPORACEAE | | S. racemosa <i>Roxb.</i> | III M |
| Pittosporum neelgherrense <i>W. & A.</i> | III | THEACEAE | |
| P. tetraspermum <i>W. & A.</i> | III | Gordonia obtusa <i>W. & A.</i> | I,II |
| | | URTICACEAE | |
| | | Debregeasia longifolia (<i>Burm.</i>) <i>Wedd.</i> | S. |
| | | Elatostema lineolatum <i>Wt.</i> | H |

VERBENACEAE

Callicarpa tomentosa (*L.*) *Murr.*

II,III

VITACEAE

Cayratia *sp.*

L

MONOCOTYLEDONS

ARACEAE

Arisaema leschenaultii *Bl.*

H

ARECACEAE

Calamus huegelianus *Mart.*Caryota urens *L.*

L

I,II

PANDANACEAE

Pandanus *sp.*

S

SMILACACEAE

Smilax *sp.*

L

SECONDARY MOIST DECIDUOUS FOREST

| DICOTYLEDONS | | CELASTRACEAE | |
|--|----------|--|-------------|
| ACANTHACEAE | | Maytenus emarginata (Willd.) D. Hou | S,III C |
| Bremekampia neilgherryensis (Wt.) Sreem. | H O | CLUSIACEAE | |
| Dicliptera zeylanica Nees | H O | Garcinia indica Chois. | II O Ev |
| Nilgiranthus sp. | H,III O | COMBRETACEAE | |
| AMARANTHACEAE | | Anogeissus latifolia (DC.) Bedd. | I O D |
| Pupalia sp. | H O(K) | Calycopteris floribunda (Roxb.) Poir. | L vc |
| ANACARDIACEAE | | Combretum sp. | L C |
| Buchanania lanzan Spreng. | I,II C D | Terminalia alata Roth | I vc D |
| Holigarna arnottiana Hk.f. | I C Ev | T. bellirica (Gaertn.) Roxb. | I vc D |
| Lannea coromandelica (Houtt.) Merr. | I vc D | T. chebula (Gaertn.) Retz. | II C D |
| Mangifera indica L. | I O Ev | T. paniculata Roth | I vc D |
| Spondias pinnata (L.f.) Kurz | I vc D | CONVOLVULACEAE | |
| ANNONACEAE | | Argyrea sp. | L C |
| Uvaria narum (Dunal) W. & A. | L C | DILLENIACEAE | |
| APOCYNACEAE | | Dillenia pentagyna Roxb. | I,II vc D |
| Alstonia scholaris (L.) R.Br. | I C Ev | EBENACEAE | |
| Carissa congesta Wt. | III C | Diospyros montana Roxb. | III,II C Ev |
| Ervatamia heyneana (Wall.) Cooke | II vc D | EUPHORBIACEAE | |
| Holarrhena antidysenterica (Roth) DC | III vc | Aporosa lindleyana (Wt.) Baill. | II C Ev |
| ASCLEPIADACEAE | | Breynia vitis-idaea (Burm.f.) C.E.C. Fischer | H,S C |
| Hemidesmus indicus (L.) R.Br. | L vc | Bridelia crenulata Roxb. | II vc D |
| ASTERACEAE | | Emblica officinalis Gaertn. | II vc D |
| Ageratum conyzoides L. | H vc | Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Muell. | II C Ev |
| Chromolaena odorata (L.) King | S vc | Sapium insigne Benth. | III,II O D |
| Conyza sp. | H C | FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae) | |
| Senecio grahamii J.Hk. | H O | Bauhinia foveolata Dalzell | II C D |
| BARRINGTONIACEAE | | B. racemosa Lam. | II vc D |
| Careya arborea Roxb. | II vc D | Cassia fistula L. | II vc D |
| BIGNONIACEAE | | Moullava spicata (Dalz.) Nicolson | L C |
| Oroxylum indicum Vent. | I C D | (Faboideae) | |
| Radermachera xylocarpa (Roxb.) Schum. | III C D | Butea monosperma (Lam.) Taub. | I O D |
| Stereospermum personatum (Hassk.) Chatt. | I Vc D | Dalbergia paniculata Roxb. | I vc D |
| BOMBACACEAE | | Mundulea sericea (Willd.) Cheval | III O |
| Bombax ceiba L. | I vc D | Pterocarpus marsupium Roxb. | I C D |
| BURSERACEAE | | Spatholobus parviflorus (Roxb.) Kuntze | L C |
| Garuga pinnata Roxb. | I vc D | (Mimosoideae) | |
| | | Acacia sp. | L vc |
| | | Albizia lebbek (L.) Willd. | I C D |

| | | | | | | |
|---|----------|----|--|--|---------|----|
| <i>A. odoratissima (L.) Benth.</i> | I vc | D | OCHNACEAE | | | |
| <i>Xylia xylocarpa (Roxb.) Taub.</i> | I vc | D | <i>Gomphia serrata (Gaertn.) Kanis</i> | | S C | |
| FLACOURTIACEAE | | | OLEACEAE | | | |
| <i>Flacourtia montana</i> Graham | II I | Ev | <i>Jasminum sp.</i> | | L C | |
| HIPPOCRATEACEAE | | | <i>Olea dioica Roxb.</i> | | I,II C | E |
| <i>Salacia fruticosa Laws.</i> | L C | | PIPERACEAE | | | |
| LAMIACEAE | | | <i>Piper nigrum L.</i> | | L O | |
| <i>Colebrookia oppositifolia Sm.</i> | S O | Ev | RANUNCULACEAE | | | |
| <i>Pogostemon purpurascens Dalz.</i> | H O | | <i>Clematis sp.</i> | | L O | |
| LAURACEAE | | | RHAMNACEAE | | | |
| <i>Persea macrantha (Nees) Kosterm.</i> | I O | Ev | <i>Scutia myrtina (Burm.) Kurz</i> | | L O | |
| LEEACEAE | | | <i>Ventilago sp.</i> | | L C | |
| <i>Leca indica (Burm.) Merr.</i> | III C | Ev | <i>Ziziphus oenoplia</i> Miller | | SL vc | |
| LINACEAE | | | <i>Z. rugosa Lam.</i> | | III vc | |
| <i>Hugonia mystax L.</i> | L C | | RHIZOPHORACEAE | | | |
| LOGANIACEAE | | | <i>Carallia brachiata (Lour.) Merr.</i> | | I O | Ev |
| <i>Strychnos nux-vomica L.</i> | II tc | D | RUBIACEAE | | | |
| LYTHRACEAE | | | <i>Anthocephalus chinensis (Lam.) A. Rich.</i> | | I O | |
| <i>Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt.</i> | I vc | D | <i>Canthium sp.</i> | | | |
| <i>L. parviflora Roxb.</i> | I O | D | <i>Cerisoides turgida (Roxb.) Ridsd.</i> | | III O | D |
| MALVACEAE | | | <i>Gardenia gummifera L.f.</i> | | III C | |
| <i>Hibiscus furcatus Willd.</i> | H C | | <i>Haldina cordifolia (Roxb.) Ridsd.</i> | | I vc | D |
| <i>Kydia calycina Roxb.</i> | II C | D | <i>Hymenodictyon excelsum Wall.</i> | | I C | D |
| <i>Pavonia sp.</i> | H C | | <i>Ixora brachiata Roxb.</i> | | III C | Ev |
| MELASTOMATACEAE | | | <i>I. coccinea L.</i> | | S C | |
| <i>Melastoma malabathricum L.</i> | H C | | <i>Mitragyna parviflora (Roxb.) Korth.</i> | | I vc | D |
| <i>Memecylon wightii Thw.</i> | III, S C | | <i>Psychotria sp.</i> | | III C | |
| <i>Osbeckia sp.</i> | H C | | <i>Xeromphis spinosa (Thunb.) Keay</i> | | III C | D |
| MENISPERMACEAE | | | RUTACEAE | | | |
| <i>Cyclea peltata Hk. & Th.</i> | L C | | <i>Atalantia wightii Tan.</i> | | S,III C | Ev |
| <i>Tinospora cordifolia (Willd.) Hook. & Thoms.</i> | L O | | <i>Euodia lunu-akenda (Gaertn.) Merr.</i> | | I,II O | |
| MORACEAE | | | <i>Glycosmis mauritiana (Lam.) Tanaka</i> | | S,III C | |
| <i>Artocarpus heterophyllus Lam.</i> | I O | Ev | <i>Naringi crenulata (Roxb.) Nicols.</i> | | III vc | Ev |
| <i>Ficus exasperata Vahl</i> | III O | D | <i>Toddalia asiatica (L.) Lam.</i> | | L C | |
| <i>F. sp.</i> | I C | D | SAPINDACEAE | | | |
| MYRSINACEAE | | | <i>Allophylus cobbe (L.) Raesch.</i> | | L vc | |
| <i>Ardisia solanacea Roxb.</i> | S,III C | | <i>Schleichera oleosa (Lour.) Oken</i> | | I vc | D |
| <i>Maesa indica (Roxb.) DC.</i> | S C | | SOLANACEAE | | | |
| MYRTACEAE | | | <i>Solanum sp.</i> | | H, S C | |
| <i>Syzygium caryophyllatum (L.) Alston</i> | II O | Ev | STERCULIACEAE | | | |
| <i>S. cumini (L.) Skeels</i> | I O | Ev | <i>Helicteres isora L.</i> | | S vc | |
| | | | <i>Pterospermum sp.</i> | | I C | D |
| | | | <i>Sterculia guttata Roxb.</i> | | I C | D |

TILIACEAE

- Grewia microcos* L.
- G. tiliifolia* Vahl
- G. sp.*
- Triumfetta rhomboidea* Jacq.

ULMACEAE

- Trema orientalis* (L.) Bl.

VERBENACEAE

- Callicarpa tomentosa* (L.) Murr.
- Clerodendrum viscosum* Vent.
- Gmelina arborea* Roxb.
- Lantana camara* L.
- Stachytarpheta indica* (L.) Vahl
- Vitex altissima* L.f.

MONOCOTYLEDONS

ARACEAE

- Arisaema tortuosum* (Wall.) Sch.

ARECACEAE

- Phoenix humilis* Royle

DIOSCOREACEAE

- Dioscorea sp.*

LILIACEAE

- Asparagus gonocladus* Baker

ORCHIDACEAE

- Habenaria diphylla* Dalz.

POACEAE

- Bambusa arundinacea* (Retz.) Roxb.
- Dendrocalamus strictus* (Roxb.) Nees

SMILACACEAE

- Smilax zeylanica* L.

ZINGIBERACEAE

- Curcuma sp.*

GYMNOSPERMS

GNETACEAE

- Gnetum ula* Brong.

| | | | | | | | | |
|--|-------|----|----|--|--|--|--|---------|
| | S | | | | | | | |
| | I,II | ve | D | | | | | L C |
| | H | C | | | | | | L C |
| | H | C | | | | | | L C |
| | | | | | | | | |
| | III | O | Ev | | | | | H C |
| | III | C | Ev | | | | | II C D |
| | III | C | Ev | | | | | III O D |
| | II | C | D | | | | | |
| | S | ve | | | | | | |
| | H | ve | | | | | | L C |
| | I | C | D | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | H O |
| | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| | H | O | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| | III,S | C | | | | | | L O |

CLIMAX MOIST DECIDUOUS FOREST
LAGERSTROEMIA MICROCARPA – TECTONA GRANDIS – DILLENIA PENTAGYNA TYPE

| DICOTYLEDONS | | | | | |
|--|---------|-----|-------------------------------------|---------|------|
| ANACARDIACEAE | | | | | |
| Buchanania lanzan Spreng. | II, I | vc | | | I C |
| Lannea coromandelica (Houtt.) Merr. | I | C | | | II O |
| Mangifera indica L. | I | O R | | | I vc |
| Semecarpus anacardium L.f. | III | O | | | |
| Spondias pinnata (L.f.) Kurz | I | vc | | | |
| APOCYNACEAE | | | | | |
| Alstonia scholaris (L.) R.Br. | I | O R | | | |
| Carissa congesta Wt. | II, S | C | | | |
| Ervatamia heyneana (Wall.) Cooke | II | vc | | | |
| Holarrhena antidysenterica (Roth) DC. | II, S | vc | | | |
| Wrightia tinctoria R.Br. | II | vc | | | |
| W. arborea (Dennst.) Mabblerley | II | O | | | |
| ASTERACEAE | | | | | |
| Chromolaena odorata (L.) King | H, S | C | | | |
| BARRINGTONIACEAE | | | | | |
| Barringtonia acutangula (L.) Gaertn. | III, II | O R | | | |
| Careya arborea Roxb. | II | vc | | | |
| BIGNONIACEAE | | | | | |
| Radermachera xylocarpa (Roxb.) Schum. | II | C | | | |
| Stereospermum personatum (Hassk.) Chant. | I | vc | | | |
| BOMBACACEAE | | | | | |
| Bombax ceiba L. | I | vc | | | |
| BORAGINACEAE | | | | | |
| Cordia wallichii Don | III | O | | | |
| Heliotropium sp. | H | O | | | |
| BURSERACEAE | | | | | |
| Garuga pinnata Roxb. | I | C | | | |
| CELASTRACEAE | | | | | |
| Celastrus paniculatus Willd. | L | O | | | |
| Maytenus emarginata (Willd.) D. Hou | III | C | | | |
| COMBRETACEAE | | | | | |
| Anogeissus latifolia (DC.) Bedd. | I | OO | | | |
| Calycopteris floribunda (Roxb.) Poir. | L | C | | | |
| Terminalia alata Roth | I | vc | | | |
| | | | T. bellirica (Gaertn.) Roxb. | | I C |
| | | | T. chebula (Gaertn.) Retz. | | II O |
| | | | T. paniculata Roth | | I vc |
| | | | CONVOLVULACEAE | | |
| | | | Argyrea sp. | L | O |
| | | | DILLENIACEAE | | |
| | | | Dillenia pentagyna Roxb. | I, II | C |
| | | | DIPTEROCARPACEAE | | |
| | | | Hopea ponga (Dennst.) Mabblerley | I | rR |
| | | | Shorea roxburghii Don | I | OO |
| | | | EBENACEAE | | |
| | | | Diospyros melanoxyton Roxb. | III, II | C |
| | | | D. montana Roxb. | III, II | C |
| | | | EUPHORBIACEAE | | |
| | | | Antidesma diandrum Roth | III | O |
| | | | A. ghaesembilla Gaertn. | III | O |
| | | | Breynia retusa (Dennst.) Alst. | H, S | C |
| | | | Bridelia crenulata Roxb. | III | C |
| | | | Emblica officinalis Gaertn. | II | vc |
| | | | Glochidion johnstonei J.Hk. | III | C |
| | | | G. sp. | III | O, C |
| | | | Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Muell. | II | O R |
| | | | M. tetracoccus (Roxb.) Kurz | II | rR |
| | | | Margaritaria indica (Dalz.) A. Shaw | I, II | O |
| | | | FABACEAE (Caesalpinioideae) | | |
| | | | Bauhinia foveolata Dalz. | I | C |
| | | | B. racemosa Lam. | II | vc |
| | | | B. malabarica Roxb. | II | O |
| | | | Cassia fistula L. | II | vc |
| | | | Cassia tora L. | H | O |
| | | | Saraca asoca (Roxb.) de Wilde | II | C R |
| | | | Moullava spicata (Dalz.) Nicols. | L | C |
| | | | (Faboideae) | | |
| | | | Butea monosperma (Lam.) Taub. | II | C |
| | | | Crotalaria sericea Retz. | H, S | O |
| | | | Dalbergia latifolia Roxb. | I | vc |
| | | | D. paniculata Roxb. | I | C |
| | | | Desmodium pulchellum (L.) Benth. | H, S | C |

| | | | | | |
|--|--------|---------|---|--------|----|
| Erythrina stricta <i>Roxb.</i> | I | OO | <i>Maesa indica (Roxb.) DC.</i> | S | O |
| Flemingia grahamiana <i>W. & A.</i> | H,S | vc | MYRTACEAE | II,III | R |
| Indigofera <i>sp.</i> | H | C | <i>Jambosa sp.</i> | I | O |
| Ougeinia oojeinensis (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>Hochr.</i> | II | O | <i>Syzygium cumini (L.) Skeels</i> | | |
| Pongamia pinnata (<i>L.</i>) <i>Pierre</i> | II,I | OR | OLEACEAE | | |
| Pterocarpus marsupium <i>Roxb.</i> | I | vc | <i>Jasminum sp.</i> | L | C |
| Spatholobus parviflorus (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>O Kun.</i> | L | C | <i>Olea dioica Roxb.</i> | I,II | r |
| (Mimosoideae) | | | RHAMNACEAE | | |
| Acacia torta (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>Craib.</i> | L | vc | <i>Ventilago calyculata Tul.</i> | L | C |
| Albizia lebbek (<i>L.</i>) <i>Willd.</i> | I | vc | <i>V. maderaspatana Gaertn.</i> | L | C |
| A. odoratissima (<i>L.f.</i>) <i>Benth.</i> | I | vc | <i>Ziziphus gablerima Sant.</i> | III | C |
| A. procera <i>Benth.</i> | I | C | <i>Z. oenoplia Miller</i> | III | C |
| Mimosa pudica <i>L.</i> | H | vc | <i>Z. rugosa Lam.</i> | III | vc |
| Xylia xylocarpa (<i>Roxb.</i>) <i>Taub.</i> | I | O(N.K.) | RUBIACEAE | | |
| FLACOURTIACEAE | | | <i>Anthocephalus chinensis (Lam.)</i> | | |
| <i>Casearia elliptica Willd.</i> | III | C | <i>A. Rich. ex Walp.</i> | I | OR |
| <i>Flacourtia montana Graham</i> | II,III | C | <i>Canthium dicoccum (Gaert.) T. & B.</i> | III,II | C |
| LEEACEAE | | | <i>Gardenia gummifera L.f.</i> | III | C |
| <i>Leea asiatica (L.) Ridsdale</i> | H,S | O | <i>Haldina cordifolia (Roxb.) Ridsd.</i> | I | vc |
| LORANTHACEAE | | | <i>Hymenodictyon excelsum Wall.</i> | I | C |
| <i>Taxillu stomentosus (Roth.) VanTiegh</i> | P | O | <i>Ixora sp.</i> | III | C |
| LYTHRACEAE | | | <i>Mitragyna parviflora (Roxb.) Korth.</i> | I | vc |
| <i>Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt.</i> | I | vc | <i>Pavetta tomentosa Sm.</i> | III,S | C |
| <i>L. parviflora Roxb.</i> | I | O | <i>Xeromphis spinosa (Thunb.) Keay</i> | III,S | C |
| <i>L. reginae Roxb.</i> | I | OR | <i>X. uliginosa (Retz.) Mahes.</i> | III | C |
| MALVACEAE | | | RUTACEAE | | |
| <i>Hibiscus furcatus Willd.</i> | H | C | <i>Atlantia recemosa W. & A.</i> | IV,III | O |
| <i>Kydia calycina Roxb.</i> | II | C | <i>Euodia lunu-akenda (Gaertn.) Merr.</i> | II,I | C |
| MELASTOMATACEAE | | | <i>Glycosmis mauritiana (Lam.) Tanaka</i> | III,S | C |
| <i>Memecylon sp.</i> | III | OR | SAPINDACEAE | | |
| <i>M. umbellatum Burm.</i> | II,III | C | <i>Schleichera oleosa (Lour.) Oken</i> | I | O |
| MELIACEAE | | | SAPOTACEAE | | |
| <i>Chukrasia tabularis A. Juss.</i> | I | O | <i>Madhuca longifolia (L.) Macbride</i> | | |
| <i>Melia dubia Cav.</i> | I | O | var. <i>latifolia (Roxb.) Chev.</i> | I | OR |
| <i>Toona ciliata Roemer</i> | I | rR | SOLANACEAE | | |
| MENISPERMACEAE | | | <i>Solanum sp.</i> | H,S | O |
| <i>Cissampelos pareira L.</i> | L | C | STERCULIACEAE | | |
| <i>Cyclea peltata Hk. & Th.</i> | L | C | <i>Helicteres isora L.</i> | III,S | vc |
| MORACEAE | | | <i>Sterculia guttata Roxb.</i> | I | C |
| <i>Ficus exasperata Vahl</i> | III,II | C | <i>S. villosa Roxb.</i> | II,I | O |
| <i>F. microcarpa L.f.</i> | II | O | THYMELAEACEAE | | |
| <i>F. mollis Vahl</i> | II | OR | <i>Gnidia glauca (Fres.) Gilg.</i> | III,S | O |
| <i>F. racemosa L.</i> | II | CR | TILIACEAE | | |
| <i>F. tsjahela Burm.</i> | I | C | <i>Erinocarpus nimmonii Grah.</i> | I | C |
| MYRSINACEAE | | | <i>Grewia microcos L.</i> | IV,H | C |
| <i>Embelia tsjeriam-cottam A.DC.</i> | L | C | <i>G. tiliifolia Vahl</i> | I,II | vc |

| | | | | | |
|---|--------|----|--|------|----|
| <i>G. umbellifera</i> Bedd. | IV,III | O | DIOSCOREACEAE | | |
| <i>G. sp.</i> | S | vc | <i>Dioscorea sp.</i> | L | C |
| ULMACEAE | | | LILIACEAE | | |
| <i>Trema orientalis</i> (L.) Bl. | II | C | <i>Asparagus gonoclados</i> Baker | L | C |
| VERBENACEAE | | | <i>Curculigo orchioides</i> Gaertn. | H | C |
| <i>Callicarpa tomentosa</i> (L.) Murr. | III | rR | POACEAE | | |
| <i>Clerodendrum serratum</i> (L.) Moon | S | OR | <i>Aristida hystrix</i> L.f. | H | C |
| <i>C. viscosum</i> Vent. | III | rR | <i>Bambusa arundinacea</i> (Retz.) Roxb. | II,I | vc |
| <i>Gmelina arborea</i> Roxb. | I,II | vc | <i>Cymbopogon confertiflorus</i> Stapf. | H | C |
| <i>Lantana camara</i> L. | S | vc | <i>C. martini</i> Wats. | H | C |
| <i>Stachytarpheta indica</i> (L.) Vahl | H | C | <i>Dendrocalamus strictus</i> (Roxb.) Nees | III | vc |
| <i>Tectona grandis</i> L.f. | I | vc | ORCHIDACEAE | | |
| <i>Vitex altissima</i> L.f. | I | rR | <i>Nervilia sp.</i> | H | C |
| <i>V. leucoxydon</i> L.f. | II,III | OR | SMILACACEAE | | |
| VITACEAE | | | <i>Smilax sp.</i> | L | OR |
| <i>Ampelocissus tomentosa</i> (Roth.) Planch. | L | C | ZINGIBERACEAE | | |
| MONOCOTYLEDONS | | | <i>Curcuma neilgherrensis</i> Wt. | H | C |
| ARACEAE | | | <i>Globba sp.</i> | H | C |
| <i>Amorphophallus sp.</i> | H | O | | | |

**CLIMAX DRY DECIDUOUS FOREST
ANOGEISSUS LATIFOLIA - TECTONA GRANDIS - TERMINALIA ALATA TYPE**

| DICOTYLEDONS | | | | BORAGINACEAE | | | |
|---|-------|----|--|---|--------|----|--|
| ACANTHACEAE | | | | <i>Carmona retusa</i> (Vahl) Masu. | II,III | cT | |
| <i>Dyschoriste vagans</i> (Wt.) Kuntze | H | C | | <i>Cordia gharaf</i> (Forsk.) Ehrenb. & Asch. | III | O | |
| <i>Justicia simplex</i> D. Don | H | vc | | <i>C. macleodii</i> Hk.f. | II | O | |
| <i>Phaulopsis dorsiflora</i> (Retz.) Sant. | H | C | | BURSERACEAE | | | |
| <i>Rungia latior</i> Nees | H | O | | <i>Commiphora caudata</i> Engl. | I | cT | |
| | | | | <i>Garuga pinnata</i> Roxb. | I | C | |
| AMARANTHACEAE | | | | CAMPANULACEAE | | | |
| <i>Achyranthes aspera</i> L. | H | C | | <i>Wahlenbergia erecta</i> (R. & S.) Tuyn | H | O | |
| | | | | <i>W. hookeri</i> (Cl.) Tuyn | H | O | |
| ANACARDIACEAE | | | | CAPPARIDACEAE | | | |
| <i>Buchanania lanzan</i> Spreng. | II,I | vc | | <i>Caparis</i> sp. | III | O | |
| <i>Lannea coromandelica</i> (Houtt.) Merr. | I | vc | | CELASTRACEAE | | | |
| <i>Mangifera indica</i> L. | I | OR | | <i>Celastrus paniculatus</i> Willd. | L | | |
| <i>Semecarpus anacardium</i> L.f. | I | C | | <i>Maytenus emarginata</i> (Willd.) D. Hou | III | C | |
| APOCYNACEAE | | | | COMBRETACEAE | | | |
| <i>Carissa congesta</i> Wt. | III,H | vc | | <i>Anogeissus latifolia</i> (DC.) Bedd. | I | vc | |
| <i>Holarrhena antidysenterica</i> (Roth.) DC. | III,S | vc | | <i>Calycopteris floribunda</i> (Roxb.) Poir. | L | vc | |
| <i>Wrightia tinctoria</i> R. Br. | II | vc | | <i>Terminalia alata</i> Roxb. | I | vc | |
| | | | | <i>T. bellirica</i> (Gaertn.) Roxb. | I | O | |
| ASCLEPIADACEAE | | | | <i>T. chebula</i> (Gaertn.) Retz. | II | C | |
| <i>Hemidesmus indicus</i> (L.) R. Br. | L | C | | <i>T. paniculata</i> Roth. | I | O | |
| | | | | CUCURBITACEAE | | | |
| ASTERACEAE | | | | <i>Diplocyclos palmatus</i> (L.) Jeff. | C | O | |
| <i>Ageratum conyzoides</i> L. | H | | | <i>Mukia maderaspatana</i> (L.) Roem. | C | O | |
| <i>Bidens biternata</i> (Lour.) Sherff. | H | C | | DIPTEROCARPACEAE | | | |
| <i>Blumea lacera</i> (Burm.) DC. | H | | | <i>Shorea roburghii</i> G. Don | I | O | |
| <i>Chromolaena odorata</i> (L.) King & Rob. | H | C | | EBENACEAE | | | |
| <i>Elephantopus scaber</i> L. | H | C | | <i>Diospyros melanoxylon</i> Roxb. | II | C | |
| <i>Spilanthes paniculata</i> DC. | H | | | <i>D. montana</i> Roxb. | II,III | C | |
| <i>Synedrella nodiflora</i> (L.) Gaertn. | H | | | EUPHORBIACEAE | | | |
| <i>Vicoa indica</i> (L.) DC. | H | | | <i>Bridelia crenulata</i> Roxb. | II | vc | |
| | | | | <i>B. scandens</i> (Roxb.) Willd. | L | C | |
| BARRINGTONIACEAE | | | | <i>Eblica officinalis</i> Gaertn. | II | vc | |
| <i>Careya arborea</i> Roxb. | II | vc | | <i>Givotia rottleriformis</i> Griff. | I | T | |
| | | | | <i>Glochidion</i> sp. | III | O | |
| BIGNONIACEAE | | | | <i>Tragia involucrata</i> L. | H | O | |
| <i>Radermachera xylocarpa</i> (Roxb.) Schum. | II | O | | | | | |
| <i>Stereospermum personatum</i> (Hassk.) Chatt. | I | vc | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| BIXACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Cochlospermum religiosum</i> (L.) Alston | II | cT | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| BOMBACACEAE | | | | | | | |
| <i>Bombax ceiba</i> L. | I | C | | | | | |

| | | | | | |
|--|--------|----|--|--|--------|
| FABACEAE (<i>Caesalpinioideae</i>) | | | | | |
| Bauhinia racemosa L. | II | vc | | | |
| Cassia fistula L. | II | vc | | | |
| C. tora L. | H | O | | | |
| (Faboideae) | | | | | |
| Butea monosperma (Lam.) Taub. | II | C | | | |
| Crotalaria calycina Schrank | H | O | | | |
| C. hirsuta Willd. | H | C | | | |
| C. sericea Retz. | H,S | C | | | |
| Dalbergia latifolia Roxb. | I | vc | | | |
| D. paniculata Roxb. | I | C | | | |
| Desmodium pulchellum (L.) Benth. | S | | | | |
| D. triangulare (Retz.) Merril var. congestum (W. & A.) Sant. | S | | | | |
| D. velutinum (Willd.) DC. | S | | | | |
| Flemingia sp. | H | C | | | |
| Indigofera cassioides DC. | S | | | | |
| I. wightii W. & A. | H | C | | | |
| Mundulea sericea (Willd.) Cheval | III | C | | | |
| Ougeinia oojeinensis (Roxb.) Hoch. | II | O | | | |
| Pterocarpus marsupium Roxb. | I | vc | | | |
| Pueraria tuberosa (Roxb.) DC. | L | C | | | |
| Spatholobus parviflorus (Roxb.) O. Kun. | L | C | | | |
| (Mimosoideae) | | | | | |
| Acacia chundra (Rott.) Willd. | III | C | | | |
| A. sp. | L | C | | | |
| Albizia amara (Roxb.) Boiv. | II | T | | | |
| A. lebbek (L.) Willd. | I | C | | | |
| A. odoratissima (L.f.) Benth. | I | vc | | | |
| Xylia xylocarpa (Roxb.) Taub. | I,II | r | | | |
| FLACOURTIACEAE | | | | | |
| Casearia elliptica Willd. | III | C | | | |
| Flacourtia indica (Burm.) Merr. | II,III | C | | | |
| GENTIANACEAE | | | | | |
| Canscora decussata Sch. & Sch. | H | O | | | |
| HERNANDIACEAE | | | | | |
| Gyrocarpus americanus Jacq. | II | eT | | | |
| LABIACEAE | | | | | |
| Leucas sp. | H | vc | | | |
| LAMIACEAE | | | | | |
| Acrocephalus hispidus (L.) Nicolson & Sivadasan | H | C | | | |
| Gomphostemma heyneanum Wall. ex Benth. | H | C | | | |
| Leucas marrubioides Desf. | H | C | | | |
| L. suffruticosa Benth. | H | C | | | |
| LECYTHIDACEAE | | | | | |
| Careya arborea Roxb. | II | | | | |
| LEEACEAE | | | | | |
| Leea asiatica (L.) Ridsdale | III,S | C | | | |
| LORANTHACEAE | | | | | |
| Taxillus tomentosus (Roth) van Tiegh. | | | | | P C |
| LYTHRACEAE | | | | | |
| Lagerstroemia microcarpa Wt. | | | | | I O |
| L. parviflora Roxb. | | | | | I C |
| MALVACEAE | | | | | |
| Decaschastia crotonifolia W. & A. | | | | | H,S C |
| Hibiscus furcatus Willd. | | | | | H C |
| H. ovalifolius (Forsk.) Vahl | | | | | |
| Kydia calycina Roxb. | | | | | II O |
| Sida acuta Burm. | | | | | H C |
| Thespesia lampas (Cav.) Dalz. & Gibs. | | | | | S O |
| MELIACEAE | | | | | |
| Soymida febrifuga A. Juss. | | | | | II O |
| MENISPERMACEAE | | | | | |
| Cissampelos pareira L. | | | | | L C |
| Cyclea peltata Hk. & Th. | | | | | |
| MORACEAE | | | | | |
| Ficus benghalensis L. | | | | | I O |
| F. tinctoria Forst. ssp. parasitica (Willd.) Corner | | | | | |
| F. sp. | | | | | I C |
| OLEACEAE | | | | | |
| Jasminum sp. | | | | | L C |
| Schrebera swietenoides Roxb. | | | | | I,II C |
| OXALIDACEAE | | | | | |
| Biophytum reinwardtii Edgw. & Hk. | | | | | H C |
| RANUNCULACEAE | | | | | |
| Clematis gouriana Roxb. | | | | | L O |
| RHAMNACEAE | | | | | |
| Ventilago calyculata Tul. | | | | | L ve |
| Ziziphus nummularia W. & A. | | | | | S O |
| Z. oenophia Miller | | | | | S,L ve |
| Z. rugosa Lam. | | | | | III ve |
| RUBIACEAE | | | | | |
| Canthium dicoccum (Gaertn.) T. & B. | | | | | III C |
| C. parviflorum Lam. | | | | | S C |
| Gardenia latifolia Aiton | | | | | III C |
| Haldina cordifolia (Roxb.) Ridsd. | | | | | I C |
| Hymenodictyon excelsum Wall. | | | | | I O |
| Ixora sp. | | | | | S O |
| Oldenlandia sp. | | | | | H C |
| Pavetta tomentosa Sm. | | | | | S O |
| Xeromphis spinosa (Thunb.) Keay | | | | | III C |
| RUTACEAE | | | | | |
| Atalantia monophylla Corr. | | | | | III T |

| | | | | | |
|---|--------|----|-------------------------------------|-----|----|
| Chloroxylon swietenia DC. | II | T | Lantana camara L. | S | vc |
| SANTALACEAE | | | Premna tomentosa Willd. | II | T |
| Santalum album L. | III,II | O | Tectona grandis L.f. | I | vc |
| SAPINDACEAE | | | MONOCOTYLEDONS | | |
| Sapindus laurifolia Vahl | II | T | ARECACEAE | | |
| Schleichera oleosa (Lour.) Oken | | | Phoenix humilis Royle | III | O |
| SAPOTACEAE | | | CYPERACEAE | | |
| Madhuca asiatica (L.) Macbride | | | Scleria lithosperma (L.) Sw. | H | O |
| var. latifolia (Roxb.) Chev. | I | CR | DIOSCOREACEAE | | |
| SCROPHULARIACEAE | | | Dioscorea belophylla Voigt | L | C |
| Striga asiatica (L.) Kuntze | | | LILIACEAE | | |
| var. coccinea (Benth.) Bennet | H | O | Ophiopogon intermedius D. Don | H | vc |
| STERCULIACEAE | | | POACEAE | | |
| Eriolaena hookeriana W. & A. | S,III | O | Apluda mutica L. | | |
| Helicteres isora L. | S | vc | var. aristata (L.) Hackel | H | C |
| TILIACEAE | | | Aristida hystrix L.f. | H | C |
| Grewia abutilifolia Vent. ex A.L. Juss. | | | Cymbopogon coloratus Stapf | H | C |
| G. hirsuta Vahl | H | vc | C. confertiflorus Stapf | H | C |
| G. tiliifolia Vahl | I,II | vc | C. martini Wats. | H | vc |
| Triumfetta rhomboidea Jacq. | H | C | Dendrocalamus strictus (Roxb.) Nees | II | vc |
| ULMACEAE | | | Heteropogon contortus (L.) Beauv. | H | C |
| Holoptelea integrifolia (Roxb.) Planch. | I | O | Imperata cylindrica (L.) Beauv. | H | C |
| VERBENACEAE | | | Oplismenus compositus (L.) Beauv. | | |
| Clerodendrum serratum (L.) Moon | S | O | Themeda triandra Forsk. | H | vc |
| Gmelina arborea Roxb. | I,II | C | ZINGIBERACEAE | | |
| | | | Curcuma neilgherrensis Wt. | H | vc |

